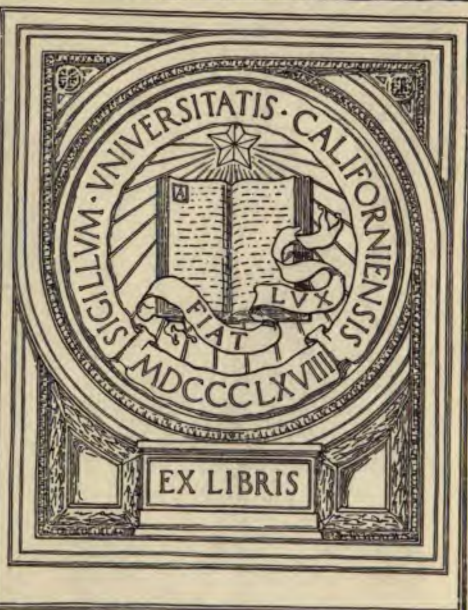

SIGILLVM · VNIVERSITATIS · CALIFORNIENSIS
FIAT LVX
MDCCCLXVIII
EX LIBRIS

Irving Babbitt.

THE

ÂYÂRAṂGA SUTTA.

OF

THE ÇVETÂMBARA JAINS.

THE

ÂYÂRAṂGA SUTTA

OF

THE ÇVETÂMBARA JAINS.

EDITED BY

HERMANN JACOBI.

PART I.—TEXT.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, 7, PATERNOSTER ROW.

1882.

CARPENTIER

HERTFORD:
PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

PREFACE.

THE insertion of a Jaina text in the publications of the Pâli Text Society will require no justification in the eyes of European scholars. For them all Jaina documents would have an interest of their own, even if they did not throw a light on the times, or the moral and intellectual world, in which Buddha lived. But it is possible that Buddhist subscribers, who aid our labours by their accession to the Pâli Text Society, and by the interest they show in it, might take umbrage at the intrusion, as it were, of an heretical guest into the company of their sacred Suttas. Yet if they look him attentively in the face, they will find there many traces that will interest them strongly, though they may not come to like them. The Nigaṇṭha Nâtaputta was, it is true, an opponent, if not an enemy, of Gotama the Buddha. Still he was one of his contemporaries; and in the writings handed down amongst his successors and followers there are treated many of those questions and topics for which the superior genius of Buddha found the solutions which still form the tenets of the Buddhist Saṃgha in Burma, Siam, and Ceylon. Besides this, though the Piṭakas frequently mention the Nigaṇṭhas, yet they do not clearly describe the institutes and tenets of that sect, which played so conspicuous a part during the times of the early rise of Buddhism. A Buddhist

Bhikkhu therefore will gladly avail himself of an opportunity of studying them in one of their own books. For it is generally and justly considered incumbent on an enlightened divine to make himself acquainted with the dogmas and writings of a hostile sect, while we pity and disdain the narrow-minded fanatic who ignores, yet despises, the works of his opponents. I hope, therefore, that our subscribers in Ceylon will not think this edition of the Âcârânga Sûtra an unwelcome gift, but rather look upon it, as indeed it really is, as a thing of which they will be able to make good use.

I now proceed to give an outline of the Grammar of Jaina Prâkṛit by comparing it with Pâli. My remarks are only intended to assist Pâli students in their first attempt to read a Jaina book, and they have no claim to any other merit beyond their practical usefulness.

The Jaina Prâkṛit is an old Indian dialect nearly related to, but decidedly more modern than, Pâli. The vowels are, on the whole, the same in both languages. They are: *a â i î u û e o;* there are no real diphthongs, but each vowel forms a syllable, thus *vayai* is pronounced *va-ya-i.* Note the following differences: 1) The Prâkṛit has frequently *i* for Pâli *a* when derived from Sanskṛit *ṛi,* e.g. *giha=gaha, giṇhati ganhati, alaṃkiya alaṃkata, ukkiṭṭha ukkaṭṭha, kapaṇa kivaṇa, hidaya hadaya,* etc. 2) In final syllables *o* is frequently represented by *e* in Prâkṛit; *dhamme=dhammo, ne no, ahe adho;* in the middle of words: *kareti=karoti, suṇeti sunoti.* 3) Final vowels are sometimes lengthened or nasalized: *teṇaṃ=tena, tehiṃ tehi, vayaî vadati, gacchejjâ gaccheyya*; in the latter case the short vowel is retained when disjunctive *vâ* follows, e.g. *nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ;* and the anusvâra is dropped before the same particle and before *ya=ca*: *devehi ya devîhi ya.* 4) The law of position that a short vowel before two consonants is equivalent to a long one before one consonant, and that a long vowel cannot be followed by more than one consonant, is observed in both languages, the latter clause even more strictly in Prâkṛit than in Pâli, where *âkhyâta, brâhmaṇa* occur, which in Prâkṛit become *akkhâta, bamhaṇa.* The former part of our rule occasions different spellings

of the same word in both languages, e.g. *âtâ=attâ, pâta=patta,* or even in Prâkṛit itself: *âtâ,* but acc. *attâṇaṃ.*

The consonants in Prâkṛit differ more widely from those of the sister idiom, especially if single between two vowels. In that position *k g c j t d p* (*b*) *v* are most frequently dropped or, before *a â,* replaced by euphonic *y*; witness *loo = loko, miya miga, loyaṇa locana, gae gajo, kayaṃ kataṃ, hiyaya hadaya, niuṇa nipuṇa, niyattai nivattati. y* is retained only before *a â.* The surds *k kh t th* are rarely replaced by the corresponding mediae *g gh d dh,* while *ṭ ṭh p* are generally changed into *ḍ ḍh v,* e.g. *ege=eke, âghâti akkhâti, pâda* (*pâta*) *patta, tadhâ tathâ, mauḍa makuṭa, paḍhama paṭhama, lavai lapati. ḷ* is replaced by *l,* and *ḷh* by *ḍh*: *talâga=taḷâka, daḍha daḷha; n* by *ṇ, maṇo=mano. kh gh th dh* (*ph*) *bh* are generally changed to *h*: *sâhâ sâkhâ, dîha dîgha, tahâ tathâ, vaha vadha, loha lobha*; but *bh* is not unfrequently retained: *lâbha.*

As regards compound consonants, Prâkṛit avoids even more than Pâli to join two consonants of different classes, except *n ṇ m* with *h, brâhmaṇa* becomes *bamhaṇa* or *mâhaṇa, vyâkaraṇa vâgaraṇa, mayhaṃ majjhaṃ, âkhyâta akkhâta,* etc. It substitutes *nn* for *ññ, vv* for *bb, jj* for *yy*: *anna añña, savva sabba, kajjati kayyati.* Initial *ñ* is changed to *n, y* to *j*: *nâta ñâta, jahâ yathâ.*

Prâkṛit has lost little or nothing of the copiousness and variety of declensional forms preserved in Pâli. I subjoin the paradigms of the principal declensions in both languages.

SINGULAR.

	Prâkṛit.	Pâli.
Nom.	*dhamme, dhammo*	*dhammo*
Voc.	*dhammâ*	*dhamma,* °*â*
Acc.	*dhammaṃ*	*dhammaṃ*
Inst.	*dhammeṇaṃ,* °*eṇa*	*dhammena*
Dat.	*dhammâya,* °*âe*	*dhammâya*
Abl.	*dhammâ,* °*âo* (*ato*)	*dhammâ,* °*asmâ,* °*amhâ*
Gen.	*dhammassa*	*dhammassa*
Loc.	*dhamme,* °*aṃsi,* °*ammi*	*dhamme,* °*asmiṃ,* °*amhi.*

	Prâkrit.	Pâli.
	PLURAL.	
Nom. Voc.	*dhammâ*	*dhammâ*
Acc.	*dhamme*	*dhamme*
Instr.	*dhammehiṃ, °ehi*	*dhammebhi, °ehi*
Abl.	*dhammehiṃto*	„
Gen. (Dat.)	*dhammâṇaṃ*	*dhammânaṃ*
Loc.	*dhammesu*	*dhammesu*

Neuter nouns make in Nom. Voc. Acc.:

Sing.	*phalaṃ, phale*	*phalaṃ*
Plur.	*phalâṇi, phalâiṃ, phalâ*	*phalâni, phalâ*

FEMININE NOUNS IN *â î û*.

	Prâkrit.	Pâli.		Prâkrit.	Pâli.
	SINGULAR.			PLURAL.	
Nom.	*kannâ*	*kaññâ*		*kannâo, °â*	*kaññâ, °âo*
Voc.	*kanne*	*kaññe*		„	„
Acc.	*kannaṃ*	*kaññam*		„	„
Inst. Gen. Dat. Loc.	*kannâe*	*kaññâya*	I. Ab.	*kannâhiṃ, °hi*	*kaññabhi, °hi*
Loc.	„	*kaññâyam*	G. D.	*kannâṇaṃ, °na*	*kaññânaṃ*
Abl.	*kannâto*	*kaññâya*	Loc.	*kannâsu*	*kaññâsu*
Nom. Voc.	*devî, râî*	*devî, ratti*		*devîo, °î*	*deviyo devî*
Acc.	*deviṃ*	*deviṃ*		„	„
I. D. G. L.	*devîe*	*deviyâ*	I. Ab.	*devîhiṃ, °hi*	*devîbhi, °hi*
Loc.	„	*deviyam*	D. G.	*devîṇaṃ, °ṇa*	*devînaṃ*
Abl.	*devîto*	—	L.	*devîsu*	*devîsu.*

MASCULINE NOUNS IN *i u*.

	Prâkrit.		Pâli.	
		SINGULAR.		
N.V.	*aggî*	*bhikkhû*	*aggi*	*bhikkhu*
A.	*aggiṃ*	*bhikkhuṃ*	*aggiṃ*	*bhikkhuṃ*
I.	*aggiṇâ*	*bhikkhuṇâ*	*aggiṇâ*	*bhikkhunâ*
Gen.	*aggiṇo, °issa*	*bhikkhuṇo, °ussa*	*aggino, °issa*	*bhikkhuno, °ussa*
L.	*aggiṃsi, °mhi,* *bhikkhuṃsi, °mhi*		*aggismiṃ, °mhi* *bhikkhusmiṃ, °mhi*	

PLURAL.

N. V. A.	*aggî*	*bhikkhû*	*aggî*	*bhikkhû*
	âggiṇo	*bhikkhavo, °ave*	*aggayo*	*bhikkhavo*
I. Ab.	*aggîhiṃ, °hi*	*bhikkhûhiṃ, °hi*	*aggîbhi, °hi*	*bhikkhûbhi, °hi*
G. D.	*aggîṇaṃ, °ṇa*	*bhikkhûṇaṃ, °ṇa*	*aggînaṃ*	*bhikkhûnaṃ*
L.	*aggîsu*	*bhikkhûsu*	*aggîsu*	*bhikkhûsu.*

NEUTER.

Sing. N.V.A.	*sappiṃ*	*madhuṃ*	*sappi*	*madhu*
Plur. „	*sappîṇi, °îiṃ*	*madhûṇi, °ûiṃ*	*sappî, °îni*	*madhû, °ûni.*

Bases ending in Sanskṛit in consonants have retained only some of the original forms, the rest being formed from bases ending in vowels, e.g. *râyâ = râjâ*, Acc. *râyaṃ*, Instr. *rannâ*, Gen. *ranno*. Plur. *râyâṇo*, Inst. *râîhiṃ*, Gen. *râîṇaṃ*.

âyâ = attâ, Acc. *âyâṇaṃ*, *attâṇaṃ*, *appâṇaṃ*, Inst. *appaṇâ*, *appâṇeṇaṃ*, Gen. *appaṇo*.

bhagavaṃ = bhagavâ, Acc. *bhagavaṃ*, *bhagavaṃtaṃ*, Inst. *bhagavatâ*, Gen. *bhagavato*, Inst. *bhagavati*. Pl. Nom. *bhagavaṃto*. The other forms from base *bhagavaṃta*. Notice the Voc. *âuso* and *âusaṃto*.

pitâ, *mâtâ*, Acc. *pitaraṃ*, *mâtaraṃ*. Pl. *pitaro*, *mâtaro*. The other forms from *piu*, *mâû* (or in Inst. Plur. from *piî*, *mâî*).

Pronouns and Adjectives are declined like nouns in *a*, *â*, except in the following cases: Sing. Abl. masc. *tamhâ* (Gen. fem. *tîse*). Plur. Nom. masc. *te*, Gen. masc. *tesiṃ* (fem. *tâsiṃ*).

Of the personal pronoun I have found the following forms:

ahaṃ, Acc. *mamaṃ*, Inst. *mae*, *me*, Gen. Dat. *mama*, *mamaṃ*, *mahaṃ*, *me*, Loc. *maî*.

tumaṃ, Acc. *tumaṃ*, Inst. *tume*, *te*, Gen. Dat. *tava*, *tubbhaṃ*, *te*, Loc. *tumaṃsi*.

amhe, *vayaṃ*, Inst. *amhehiṃ*, Gen. Dat. *amhâṇaṃ*, *amhaṃ*, *ne*.

tumhe, *tubbhe*, Inst. *tubbhehiṃ*, Gen. Dat. *tumhaṃ bhe*.

The numerals are: 1 *ege ekke*, 2 *duve donni*, 3 *tao tinni*, 4 *cattâri*, 5 *paṃca*, 6 *cha*, 7 *satta*, 8 *aṭṭha*, 9 *nava*, 10 *dasa*, 11 *ekârasa*, 12 *duvâlasa*, *bâraha*, 13 *terasa*, 14 *cauddasa*, *coddasa* etc., 20 *vîsaṃ °â*, 30 *tîsaṃ °â*, 40 *cattâlîsaṃ °â*, 50 *pannâsaṃ*, 60 *saṭṭhi*, 70 *sattari*, 80 *asîti*, 90 *nauya*, 100 *saya*, 1000 *sahassa*, 100,000 *lakkha*, 100 *lakkha = koḍi*, *koḍi + koḍi = koḍâkoḍi*.

The numerals 2–19 make the Inst. Gen. Loc. by adding *hi(ṃ)*, *ṇha(ṃ)*, *su* to the bases *do, ti, cau, paṃca*, etc. 20, etc. have in Inst. Gen. Loc. *vîsâe*, etc.

The ordinals: 1 *paḍhama*, 2 *docca bitiya bîya*, 3 *tacca tatiya*, 4 *cauttha*, 5 *paṃcama*, 6 *chaṭṭha*, 7 *sattama*, 8 *aṭṭhama*, 9 *navama*, 10 *dasama etc.*, 20 *vîsaima*, 30 *tîsaima tîsa* etc.

The conjugational forms in Prâkṛit have been considerably reduced, even if compared with those in Pâli. In some tenses the third persons of the singular and plural only seem to be used.

As regards the verbal bases, little difference exists between Prâkṛit and Pâli except those occasioned by the above phonetical laws of the former. Observe that verbs of the 5th class (*svâdi*) and *kar* take *e* instead of *o*: *suṇeti*, *kareti*, and that the *â* of the 9th class (*kiyâdi*) is generally shortened, *jâṇati*.

The Attanopadam is nearly disused, rests are: *seve, sevate, sevaṃte*. The Parassapadam is also used in the Passive (*bhâve*).

The Present (vattamânâ).

gacchâmi	*gacchâmo* (Pâli *gacchâma*)
gacchasi	*gacchaha* (Pâli *gacchatha*)
gacchati, °*aî*	*gacchaṃti*.

Thus *suṇemi*, *kahemi*, etc.

Imperative (pañcamî).

gacchâmi	*gacchâmo*
gaccha, gacchâhi, °*ahi*	*gacchaha*, °*hâ*
gacchatu	*gacchaṃtu*

The regular form of the Optative (sattamî) ends in *ejjâ*, and properly belongs to the 3rd person sing. *gacchejjâ*; 2nd person *gacchejjâsi* (?). Another frequent form of the 3rd person ends in *e*, *gacche*, etc., while that in *iyâ* is used of a few verbs: *jâṇiya, haṇiyâ, siyâ*. Notice also *hŏjjâ, kujjâ, bûyâ*.

The three persons of the Imperfect (hîyattanî) or Aorist (ajjattanî) end in *itthâ* and *iṃsu*: Sing. *gacchitthâ*, Plur. *gacchiṃsu* (*karĕtthâ, kareṃsu*). Notice *hotthâ, âhu, âhaṃsu*. Irregular are the following forms: 1st person Sing. *akarissaṃ, akâsî*; 3rd person Sing. *âsî, âsi, bhuvi, kare, pucche*; *akâsî, acârî, addakkhu, ahesî, vadâsî*.

The Future (bhavissantî), as in Pâli, usually takes *issa* and conjugates like the present, *gacchissâmi, gacchissâmo* etc. Other forms are: *bokkhâmi, vocchâmi, dâsâmi*; *dâhâmi, dâhisi, dâhiti*; *kâhisi, kâhiti* (*kar*), *pajâhisi, pajâhiti*. All these forms occur in Pâli too.

The Perfect (parokkhâ) and Conditional (kâlâtipatti) are lost in Prâkṛit.

The Passive is formed by *ijja* and conjugated like the present, e.g. *bujjhijjati*. Other forms of the Passive add *ya* to the root, and assimilate the two consonants as in Pâli: *vuccati, dissati, ḍajjati, katthati, hammati* (= *haññate*), *chijjati, tappati, kîrati* and *kajjati, gheppati*, etc.

The Causative (kârita) is formed by adding to the root,

1. *aya*, e.g. *paḍisaṃvedayati, dalayati.*
2. *e*, e.g. *kâreti, khâmeti, vedeti.*
3. *âve*, e.g. *kârâveti, khamâveti, kiṇâveti, dâveti, ṭhaveti, ṭhâveti.*

The present and future participles are formed as in Pâli by adding *aṃt* resp. *aṃta* or *mâṇa* to the bases of those tenses: *gacchaṃ*, Acc. *gacchaṃtaṃ*; *gacchissaṃ*; *gacchamâṇa, gacchissamâṇa*. Notice *samâṇa* and *saṃta* from root *as*.

The past passive participle is formed by adding *ta, na* or *ita* to the root: *diṭṭha mutta litta* etc., *bhinna juṇṇa* (=*jiṇṇa*), *kârita*. All these forms are almost identical with the same in Pâli.

The future passive participles are formed by adding *tavva* (*itavva*), *aṇijja, ya* to the root, just as *tabba, anîya, ya* in Pâli: *vattava, karaṇijja, vacca.*

The indeclinable past participle has a great variety of forms. The root is compounded with (1) *tâ* or *tâ ṇaṃ*: *maṃtâ* or *mattâ, chittâ*, etc. To this (?) formation belong: *naccâ*=*ñatvâ, soccâ* = *sutvâ, hiccâ* = *hitvâ*. (2) *ittâ* or *ittâ ṇaṃ*: *gacchittâ, uvagacchittâ* (*ṇaṃ*). (3) *tu*: *kaṭṭu âhaṭṭu, nimakkhu*; *tuṃ*: *laddhuṃ*, and *tûṇa*: *viyattûṇa* from *vat.* (4) *ittu*: *jâṇittu, vijahittu.* (5) *ya* or *e*: *âdâya, âdâe*; *nisamma, sammuddissa, samârabbha, âsajja, parigijjha* (*samecca atiyacca*). (6) *iya*: *dâliya, chiṃdiya, pâsiya, vigiṃciya, visohiya. Aṇuvîi* from *aṇu vi ciṃtiya* (?).

The infinitive takes *tuṃ, uṃ, ituṃ* or *tae, ittae* after the root *khaṃtuṃ, pâuṃ, jîvituṃ*; *bhattae, pâyae, gacchitıae.*

To illustrate the above remarks on the Prâkṛit language I subjoin a Pâli translation of the beginning of the Âcârâṅga Sûtra: sutaṃ mayâ âvuso tena bhagavatâ evaṃ akkhâtaṃ: iha ekesaṃ no saññâ bhavati, taṃ yathâ: puratthimâya disâya âgato ahaṃ asmi, dakkhiṇâya vâ disâya âgato ahaṃ asmi pacchimâya vâ disâya âgato ahaṃ asmi, uttarâya vâ disâya âgato ahaṃ asmi, uddhâya vâ disâya âgato ahaṃ asmi, adho-disâya vâ âgato ahaṃ asmi, aññatarâya vâ disâya anudisâya vâ âgato ahaṃ asmi; evaṃ ekesaṃ no ñâtaṃ bhavati: atthi me attâ opapâtiko, natthi me attâ opapâtiko, ko ahaṃ âsiṃ, ko vâ ito cuto peccâ bhavissâmi, aduṃ yaṃ puna jâneyya sahasammutiyâ paravyâkaraṇena vâ aññesaṃ vâ antike sutvâ, taṃ yathâ, etc.

This edition of the Âcârâṅga Sûtra is based on two very good and old MSS.

A a MS. on palm-leaves containing the text and the Commentary of Çîlâṅka. It has been fully described in Dr. Bühler's Report on Sanskrit MSS., 1872–73, p. 4. The date at the end is Saṃvat 1348, being equal to 1292 A.D.

B a MS. on paper, 37 leaves, 15 lines, Saṃvat 1498 or 1442 A.D. It is accordingly just 150 years younger than A. Berlin Collection MSS. or. fol. 643. Besides these MSS. I have inspected, and occasionally consulted, three MSS. of my collection and some more of that of Berlin, all of which are considerably younger than AB. As all MSS. contain the same text, viz. that on which Çîlâṅka commented (Çaka 798 or 876 A.D.), and which can be almost verbally reconstructed from his commentary, and as the difference between them relates only to spelling and abbreviations, not to mention clerical mistakes, I thought myself justified to dispense with comparing these MSS. throughout and noting their irrelevant various readings.

As regards the orthographical questions I can briefly refer the reader to my remarks on that point in the "Ẓeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft," v. 34, 180 ffl.

There is little hope to find a self-consistent system of orthography even in the oldest MSS.; for inconsistency in spelling is probably as old as Jaina writing. The differences between our two MSS. are chiefly the following:—

1) A more generally retains the original consonant between two vowels, while B prefers a substitute (resp. a *luk* or blank) allowed by the laws of Jaina Prâkṛit. Not to extend unduly the various readings by noting every single case of difference, yet to show as much as possible the actual state of the MSS., the consonants which are retained only in one MS. are printed in italics, *e.g.* vadati is printed 'vadati' if both MSS. read thus, but 'va*d*a*t*i,' if A or B has vayai. An italicized *h* indicates that B has *dh*.

2) B has in the greater part of the work no *yaçruti* after *i, î, u, û, e, o.* We have, in this regard, followed the not quite uniform practice of A.

3) B prefers *i* and *u* before two consonants, while A has *e* and *o*. Where both MSS. differ, a semicircle is added to *e* and *o*, viz. *ĕ, ŏ*.

It must be mentioned that both MSS. are equally inconsistent in the choice between the lingual and dental nasals when initial or doubled. We have adopted the lingual only where the Sanskrit prototype has it.

Another help for my labours was the Calcutta edition of the Âcârâṅga, together with Pârçvacandra's Bâlâvabodha or Guzerati Gloss, Jinahaṃsasûri's Dîpikâ, Çîlâṅka's Ṭîkâ and Bhadrabâhu's Niryukti (Calcutta Saṃ. 1935). This edition is of the ordinary stamp of native publications, which generally have about the same value as a corrected MS. In the present instance, the practice of not separating the Prâkṛit words, nor visibly marking the end of sentences, even of lessons and lectures, renders the book rather inconvenient for our use. Nevertheless this edition is more convenient than MSS.; I have therefore constantly used it. Occasionally noted various readings from the text of this edition, which nearly agrees with that of A, even in minor details, are marked C.

The division of my text into paragraphs is partly my own

work. In the first Çrutaskandha a paragraph generally represents the parts into which the author of the Dîpikâ has divided his texts, while in the second Çrutaskandha I have deviated from Jinahaṃsasûri's practice in order not to introduce paragraphs of too great or unequal length.

The numbers on the margin refer to the pages of the Calcutta edition. They will make it easier to identify passages and to find out where they are treated in the commentaries. The spaced passages in the first Çrutaskandha are fragments of trishṭubh and anushṭubh verses. A great number of passages which might have been single pâdas of a çloka are not made visible to the eye, because they may only accidentally resemble a pâda. The very loose metrical laws of the çloka make it unsafe to recognize smaller parts than half a çloka. Sometimes half a çloka or a trishṭubh are printed in a separate line. In all these cases the commentators treat these passages as prose, as they also sometimes do regarding whole verses.

The second part of this work will contain a glossary of the more important and difficult words together with their Sanskrit prototypes and the explanations or definitions of the commentators.

My thanks are due to Dr. Rost, Librarian of the India Office Library; K. M. Chatfield, Director of Public Instruction, Bombay; and Professor Dr. Lepsius, Chief Librarian of the Royal Library at Berlin; who have most liberally and readily provided me with the materials necessary for preparing the text of this edition and the translation of it which will shortly appear in the "Sacred Books of the East."

H. Jacobi.

Münster, Westphalia,
December, 1882.

PAḌHAME SUYAKKHAMḌHE.

PAḌHAMAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

SATTHAPARINNÂ.

Suyaṃ me, âusaṃ! teṇa bhagavayâ evam akkhâyaṃ: iham egesiṃ no sannâ bhavati; ||1|| taṃ jahâ: puratthimâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi, dâhiṇâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi, paccatthimâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi, uttarâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi, uḍḍhâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi, ahedisâo vâ âgao aham aṃsi, anna*t*arîo vâ disâo vâ aṇudisâo vâ âgao aham aṃsi. evam egesiṃ[1] no nâ*t*aṃ bhava*t*i: ||2|| atthi me âyâ ovavâie, n' atthi me âyâ ovavâie,[2] ke aham[3] âsî, ke vâ io cue[4] pěccâ bhavissâmi?[4] ||3|| se jaṃ puṇa jâṇějjâ saha-sammudiyâe[5] paravâgaraṇeṇaṃ annesiṃ[6] vâ aṃtie[6] sŏccâ, taṃ jahâ: puratthimâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi *jâva*[8] anna-tarîo[6] vâ disâo vâ aṇudisâo vâ âgao aham aṃsi; evam egesiṃ[1] nâ*t*aṃ bhavati: atthi me âyâ ovavâie, jo imâo disâo aṇudisâo aṇusaṃcarai, savvâo disâo, savvâo aṇudisâo,[9] so 'haṃ. ||4|| se âyâvâî loyâvâî[10] kammâvâî[11] kiriyâvâî: akarissaṃ[12] c' ahaṃ, kârâvissaṃ[13] c' ahaṃ karao yâvi samaṇunne bhavissâmi;[4] eyâvaṃti[14] savvâvaṃti[14] logaṃsi kammasamârambhâ parijâ-ṇiyavvâ bhavaṃti. ||5|| aparinnâyakammo khalu ayaṃ purise, jo imâo disâo aṇudisâo vâ aṇusaṃcarai, savvâo disâo aṇudisâo sahe*t*i, aṇegarûvâo joṇîo saṃdhei, virûvarûve phâse ya paḍi-saṃveei.[15] ||6|| tattha khalu bhagava*t*â parinnâ[6] paveiyâ: imassa c' eva jîviyassa parivaṃdaṇamâṇaṇapûyaṇâe jâi-[16] maraṇamoyaṇâe dukkhaparighâyaheuṃ eyâvaṃti[14] savvâ-vaṃti[14] logaṃsi[10] kammasamârambhâ parijâṇiyavvâ bha-

[1] A ekesiṃ. [2] A from n' i. marg. [3] B ṃ. [4] A °o. [5] B sahasammaie. [6] A ṇṇ. [7] A om. [8] B evaṃ dâhiṇâo vâ puratthimâo vâ, etc. [9] B adds vâ. [10] A lok. [11] B kaṃma. [12] B °uṃ. [13] B °ravesuṃ. [14] B °î. [15] A °vetai. [16] A jâî.

vamti. jass' e*t*e kammasamârambhâ parinnâyâ[6] bhavamti, se hu munî parinnâya[6]-kamme[17] tti[18] bemi. ‖7‖1‖

padhamo uddesao.

atte loe parijunne[1] dussambohe avi*j*ânae, assim loe pavvahie
29 tattha tattha pudho pâsa[2] âturâ pari*t*âvěmti. ‖1‖ samti pânâ pudho siyâ, lajjamânâ pudho pâsa; anagârâ 'mŏ tti ege pavayamânâ, jam inam virûvarûvehim satthehim pudhavikammasamârambhenam[3] pudhavisattham samârambhamâne[4] anegarûve pâne vihimsai. ‖2‖ tattha khalu bhagavayâ parinnâ[1] paveiyâ: imassa c' eva jîviyassa parivamdanamânanapûyanâe jâimaranamoyanâe[5] dukkhaparighâyaheum se sayam eva pudhavisattham samârambha*t*i, annehim[1] vâ samârambhâvei,
31 anne[6] vâ pudhavisattham samârambhamte[7] samanujânai. ‖3‖ tam se ahiyâe, tam abohîe; se tam sambujjhamâne âyânîyam samutthâe[8] soccâ[9] khalu[10] bhagavao anagârânam (vâ amtie),[7] iham egesim nâyam[11] bhavati: esa khalu gamthe, esa khalu mohe, esa khalu mâre, esa khalu narae, icc attham gadhie loe, jam inam virûvarûvehim[12] satthehim[12] pudhavikammasamârambhenam pudhavisattham samârambhamâne anne[1] anegarûve pâne vihimsai. se bemi. ‖4‖

app ege amdham[13] abbhe, app ege amdham[13] acche; app ege pâyam abbhe, app ege pâyam acche; app ege guppham[14]
33 abbhe, (app ege guppham acche);[15] app ege jamgham abbhe 2; app ege jânum abbhe 2; app ege ûrum abbhe 2; app ege kadim abbhe 2; app ege nâbhim[11] abbhe 2; app ege udaram[16] abbhe 2; app[17] ege pitthim abbhe 2; app ege pâsam abbhe 2; app ege uram abbhe 2; app ege hiyam abbhe 2; app ege thanam abbhe 2; app ege khamdham abbhe 2; app ege bâhum abbhe 2; app ege hattham abbhe 2; app ege amgulim abbhe 2; app ege naham[11] abbhe 2; app ege gîvam abbhe 2; app ege hanum[18] abbhe 2; app ege huttham[19] abbhe 2; app ege damtam abbhe 2; app ege jibbham abbhe 2; app ege tâlum abbhe 2; app ege galam

[17] B kammi. [18] A ti.

[1] A nn, B nn. [2] A pâse. [3] B mm. [4] A °bhe mânâ. [5] A jâî. [6] A °sim, cf. 1. [7] A om. [8] B âya. [9] B su°. [10] B om. [11] A n. [12] A °esu. [13] A andham. [14] A gupphagam. [15] B 2. [16] B uy°. [17] A after the following phrase. [18] B °uam. [19] A ha°.

abbhe 2; app ege gamdam abbhe 2; app ege kannam[1] abbhe 2;
app ege nâsam[11] abbhe 2; app ege acchim abbhe 2; app ege
bhamuham[20] abbhe 2; app ege nilâdam abbhe 2; app ege 34
sîsam abbhe 2; app ege sampamârae, app ege uddavae. ||5||
ĕttha sattham samârambhamânassa icc e*t*e samârambhâ apari-
nnâyâ[1] bhavamti. ĕttha[21] sattham asamârambhamânassa icc
e*t*e samârambhâ parinnâyâ[1] bhavamti. tam parinnâya[1] mehâvî
n[11] eva sayam pudhavisattham samârambhĕjjâ, n[11] eva anne-
him[1] pudhavisattham samârambhâvĕjjâ,[22] anne[1] pudhavi-
sattham samârambhamte na samanujânĕjjâ. jass' ete pudha-
vikammasamârambhâ parinnâyâ[1] bhavamti, se hu munî
parinnâyakamme[1] tti[23] bemi. ||6||**2**||

biio uddesao.

se bemi,[1] jahâ: anagâre ujjukade niyâga[2]-padivanne[3] amâ- 36
yam kuvvamâne viyâhie. ||1|| jâe saddhâe nikkhamto, tâm
eva anupâlijjâ[4] viyahittu[5] visŏttiyam [puvvasamjogam[6]
pâthântaram] panayâ vîrâ mahâvîhim logam ca ânâe
a*h*isamĕcca[7] akutobhayam se bemi. ||2|| n[8] eva sayam
logam abbhâikkhĕjjâ, n[8] eva attânam abbhâikkhĕjjâ; je
logam[9] abbhâikkhai, se attânam abbhâikkhai; je attânam
abbhâikkhai, se logam[9] abbhâikkhai. ||3|| lajjamânâ pudho
pâsa, anagârâ 'mu tti ege[10] pavayamânâ, jam inam virûvarû- 42
vehim satthehim udayakammasamârambhena udayasattham
samârambhamânâ[11] anne[12] anegarûve pâne vihimsamti. ||4||
tattha khalu bhagavayâ parinnâ[12] paveiyâ: imassa c'
eva jîviyassa parivamdanamânanapûyanâe jâimaranamoya-
nâe[13] dukkhaparighâyaheum se sayam eva udayasattham
samârambha*t*i, annehim[12] vâ udayasattham samârambhâve*t*i,
anne[12] vâ udayasattham samârambhamte samanujânati. ||5||
tam se ahiyâe[13] se abohîe se tam sambujjhamâne etc. [*all* 43
down to: vihimsai. se bemi **2**, 4: *substitute only* udaya *for* pu-
dhavi]. ||6|| samti pânâ udayanissiyâ jîvâ anege,[14] iham ca
khalu bho anagârânam udayam jîvâ viyâhiyâ. sattham

[20] B °him. [21] B ittham. [22] A adds neva. [23] A ti.

[1] B adds se. [2] A °ya; pâthântara nikâya = moksha (niyâga = yajña). [3] A pari, cf. **2**.[1]. [4] A °liyâ. [5] B vijahittâ. [6] A °yo°. [7] B abhi°. [8] cf. **2**.[11]. [9] A loy°. [10] A eke. [11] AB °ne. [12] cf. **2**.[1]. [13] cf. **2**.[5]. [13] B *om. all down to* virûva. [41] B °yâ.

46 c' ettha aṇuvîi pâsa puḍho[15] sattham paveiyam.[16] aduvâ adinnâdâṇam.[12] kappai no[17] kappai no[17] pâum aduvâ[18] vibhûsâe. puḍho satthehim viuṭṭamti. ĕttha vi tesim no[8] nikaraṇâe.[8] ĕttha sattham samârambhamâṇassa icc ee ârambhâ aparinnâyâ[12] bhavamti. ĕttha sattham asamârambhamâṇassa icc ee ârambhâ parinnâyâ[12] bhavamti. ||7|| tam parinnâya[12] mehâvî n[8] eva sayam udayasattham samârambhĕjjâ, n[8] ev'
49 annehim[12] udayasattham samârambhâvĕjjâ etc. [*all as in* **2**, 6 *down to the end; substitute only* udaya *for* puḍhavi]. ||8||**3**||

taio uddesao.

se bemi: n' eva sayam logam[1] abbhâikkhĕjjâ, n' eva attâṇam abbhâikkhĕjjâ: je logam[1] abbhâikkhai, se attâṇam abbhâikkhai; je attâṇam abbhâikkhai, se logam abbhâikkhai.[2] ||1|| je dîhalogasatthassa kheyanne, se asatthassa kheyanne; je asatthassa kheyanne,[3] se dîhalogasatthassa kheyanne. ||2|| vîrehim eyam abhibhûya diṭṭham samjatehim sayâ
55 jaehim sayâ appamattehim. je pamatte guṇaṭṭhî,[4] se damḍe pavuccai. tam parinnâya[3] mehâvî: iyâṇim no,[5] jam aham puvvam akâsî pamâeṇam. ||3|| lajjamâṇâ puḍho pâsa [*all as in* **2**, 2–4 *down to* vihimsai ti bemi, *substitute only* agaṇi *for*
57 puḍhavi]. ||4 and 5|| samti pâṇâ puḍhavinissiyâ[5] taṇanissiyâ[8] pattanissiyâ[5] kaṭṭhanissiyâ[8] gomayanissiyâ[5] kayavaranissiyâ,[5] samti sampâtimâ pâṇâ âhacca sampayamti, agaṇim ca khalu puṭṭhâ ege samghâyam âvajjamti. je tattha samghâyam âvajjamti, te tattha pariyâvajjamti;[6] je tattha pariyâvajjamti,[6] te tattha uddâyanti.[7] ||6|| ĕttha sattham[8] samârambhamâṇassa icc ee ârambhâ aparinnâyâ[3] bhavamti; ĕttha sattham asamârambhamâṇassa icc ee ârambhâ parinnâyâ bhavamti.
59 tam parinnâya mehâvî n' eva sayam [*all as in* **2**, 6 *down to the end.* agaṇi *for* puḍhavi]. ||7||**4**||

cauttho uddesao.

tan[1] no karissâmi samuṭṭhâe[2] mattâ maimam abhayam

[15] pâṭhântaram: puḍho 'pâsam paveditam. [16] A °veti°. [17] A ṇe, B ṇo. [18] B ahavâ.

[1] A loy°. [2] B adds ti. [3] cf. **2**. [1]. [4] B °ṭṭhie. [5] cf. **2**. [11]. [6] A °vi°. [7] B °mti. C ḍḍ. [8] A om.

[1] B tam. [2] B °âya.

vi*d*ittâ. taṃ je no karae, eso 'varạe; ĕttho[3] 'varae, esa
aṇagâre tti pavucca*t*i. ||1|| je guṇe, se âvaṭṭe; je âvaṭṭe, se
guṇe. uḍḍhaṃ adhaṃ tiriyaṃ pâîṇaṃ pâsamâṇe rûvâiṃ
pâsa*t*i, suṇamâṇe saddâiṃ suṇeti.[4] ||2|| uḍḍhaṃ adhaṃ tiri- 68
yaṃ pâîṇaṃ mucchamâṇe rûvesu muccha*t*i saddesu yâvi.[5]
esa loe[6] viyâhie, ĕttha agutte aṇâṇâe puṇo puṇo guṇâsâe
vaṃkasamâyâre matte agâram[7] âvase. ||3||

lajjamâṇâ puḍho pâsa aṇagârâ 'mŏ tti ege pavayamâṇâ,
jam iṇaṃ virûvarûvehiṃ satthehiṃ vaṇassaikammasamâraṃ-
bheṇaṃ vaṇassaisatthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇe anne[8] aṇega[9]-
pâṇe vihiṃsa*t*i. ||4|| tattha khalu etc. (*all as in* **2**, 3, 4 70
down to vihiṃsa*t*i se bemi. vaṇassai *for* puḍhavi). ||5||

imaṃ pi jâidhammayaṃ,[10] eyaṃ pi jâidhammayaṃ;[10]
imaṃ pi vuḍḍhidhammayaṃ, eyaṃ pi vuḍḍhidhammayaṃ;
imaṃ pi cittamaṃtayaṃ, eyaṃ pi cittamaṃtayaṃ; imaṃ pi
chinnaṃ milâi, eyaṃ pi chinnaṃ milâi; imaṃ pi âhâragaṃ,
eyaṃ pi âhâragaṃ; imaṃ pi aṇiccayaṃ, (eyaṃ pi aṇicca-
yaṃ; imaṃ pi asâsayaṃ),[11] eyaṃ pi asâsayaṃ; imaṃ pi
cayâvacaiyaṃ, eyaṃ pi cayâvacaiyaṃ; imaṃ pi vipariṇâma-
dhammayaṃ, eyaṃ pi vipariṇâmadhammayaṃ. ||6||

ĕttha satthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇassa etc. [*all as in* **2**, 6 73
down to the end. vaṇassai *for* puḍhavi]. ||7||**5**||

paṃcamo uddesao.

se bemi. saṃt' ime tasâ pâṇâ; taṃ jahâ: aṃḍayâ, poyayâ,
jarâuyâ, rasayâ, saṃseyayâ, sammucchimâ,[1] ubbhiyâ, ovavâiyâ. 78
esa saṃsâre tti pavucca*t*i ||1|| maṃdassa[2] aviyâṇao. nijjhâ-
ittâ paḍilehittâ patteyaṃ parinivvâṇaṃ savvesiṃ pâṇâṇaṃ,
savvesiṃ bhûyâṇaṃ, savvesiṃ jîvâṇaṃ, savvesiṃ sattâṇaṃ,
asâyaṃ[3] aparinivvâṇaṃ[4] mahabbhayaṃ dukkhaṃ ti bemi
tasaṃti pâṇâ padiso disâsu ya. tattha tattha puḍho
pâsa âurâ pariyâveṃti.[5] ||2|| saṃti pâṇâ puḍho siyâ, lajja-
mâṇâ puḍho pâsa aṇagârâ mŏ tti ege pavayamâṇâ, jam iṇaṃ
virûvarûvehiṃ satthehiṃ tasakâyasamâraṃbheṇaṃ tasakâya- 81
satthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇe anne aṇegarûve pâṇe vihiṃsa*t*i. ||3||

[3] B itth. [4] B °ai. [5] AB âvi. [6] B loge. [7] gâram. [8] cf. **2**. [1]. [9] A vaṇ° or
caṇ. [10] B ṃm. [11] A om (—).

[1] B °iyâ. [3] B maṃdassâvi°. [3] A ass. [4] A °nevv. [5] B aṃti.

[*all as in* **2**, 3, 4 *down to* vihimsati. se bemi. tasakâya *for*
pudhavi]. ||4||
app ege accâe hanamti, app ege ajinâe vahamti, app[6] ege[6]
mamsâe vahamti, app[6] ege[6] soniyâe vahamti,[7] evam hidayâe[8]
pittâe vasâe picchâe pucchâe vâlâe simgâe visânâe damtâe
dâdhâe nahâe nhârunîe atthîe[9] atthimimjâe[10] atthâe[11]
82 anatthâe. app ege himsimsu me tti vâ, app ege himsamti
me[7] tti vâ, app ege himsissamti me[7] tti vâ vahamti. ||5||
ĕttha sattham samârambhamânassa icc ete ârambhâ etc.
[*all as in* **2**, 6 *down to the end.* tasakâya *for* pudhavi]. ||6||**6**||

chattho uddesao.

83 pahû ejassa[1] dugumchanâe[2] âyamkadamsî[3] ahiyam ti
naccâ. je ajjhattham jânai, se bahiyâ jânai; je bahiyâ
jânai, se ajjhattham jânai. etam tulam annesim. samtigayâ
daviyâ nâ[4] 'vakamkhamti jîvitum. ||1|| lajjamânâ pudho pâsa
anagârâ mŏ tti ege pavayamânâ, jam inam virûvarûvehim
satthehim vâukammasamârambhena vâusattham samârambha-
mânâ anne anegarûve[5] pâne vihimsamti ||2|| etc. [*all as in*
88 **2**, 3, 4 *down to* vihimsati. se bemi. vâukâya *for* pudhavi]. ||3||
samti sampâimâ pânâ âhacca sampayamti ya pharisam[6] ca
khalu putthâ ege samghâyam âvajjamti; je tattha samghâ-
yam âvajjamti, te tattha pariyâvajjamti;[7] je tattha pariyâ-
vajjamti,[8] te tattha uddâyamti. ||4||
ĕttha[9] sattham samârambhamânassa icc ete ârambhâ etc.
89 [*all as in* **2**, 6 *down to the end.* vâukâya *for* pudhavi.] ||5||
ittham[10] pi jâna uvâdîyamânâ, je âyâre na[4] ramamti;
ârambhamânâ vinayam vayamti chamdovanîyâ[12] ajjho-
vavannâ[13] ârambhasattâ pakaremti samgam. se vasu-
mam savvasamannâgayapannânenam[13] appânenam karanijjam
91 pâvam kammam tan[14] no annesim. ||6|| tam parinnâya[13] mehâ-
vî n' eva sayam chajjîvanikâyasattham samârambhejjâ etc. [*all
as in* **2**, 6 *down to the end.* chajjîvanikâya *for* pudhavi]. ||7||**7**||

sattamo uddesao.

padhamam ajjhayanam.

satthaparinnâ samattâ.

[6] B evam. [7] B om. [8] B hiyâe. [9] B °ie. [10] A atthamimjjhâe. [11] A om.
[1] pâthântaram: pahuya egassa. [2] A °gam°. [3] B dîsam. [4] A n, B n.
[5] A v'an. [6] A par°. [7] A corr °vijj°. [8] B °vijj°. [9] B ittha. [10] A e°. [11] A °e.
[12] A vinîyâ. [13] cf. **2**.[1]. [14] B om.

BIIYAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

LOGAVIJAO.

je guṇe, se mûlaṭṭhâṇe; je mûlaṭṭhâṇe, se guṇe. iya[1] se
guṇaṭṭhî mahayâ pariyâveṇa vase[2] pamatte; taṃ jahâ:
mâyâ me, pi*t*â me, bhâyâ me, bha*g*iṇî me, bhajjâ me, puttâ
me, dhû*t*â me, suṇhâ me, sahisayaṇasaṃgaṃthasaṃthuyâ[3]
me, vicittovagaraṇa[4]-pariyaṭṭaṇabhoyaṇacchâyaṇaṃ[5] me—icc 108
atthaṃ gaḍhie loe vase pamatte aho ya râo paritappamâṇe
kâlâkâlasamuṭṭhâî saṃjogaṭṭhî aṭṭhâlobhî âluṃpe sahasâkâre
viṇiviṭṭhacitte ĕttha satthe puṇo puṇo. ||1|| appaṃ ca khalu
âuṃ iham egesiṃ mâṇavâṇaṃ; taṃ jahâ: soyaparinnâṇehiṃ
parihâyamâṇehiṃ, cakkhuparinnâṇehiṃ parihâyamâṇehiṃ,
ghâṇaparinnâṇehiṃ parihâyamâṇehiṃ, rasa[6]-parinnâṇehiṃ
parihâyamâṇehiṃ, phâsaparinnâṇehiṃ parihâyamâṇehiṃ 112
abhikkaṃtaṃ vayaṃ sa pehâe, ta*t*o se egayâ mûḍhabhâvaṃ
jaṇayaṃti; jehiṃ vâ saddhiṃ saṃvasa*t*i, te vâ[7] ṇaṃ egadâ
niyagâ[8] puvviṃ parivayaṃti, so vâ te niyage[9] pacchâ pari-
vaĕjjâ. nâ[8] 'laṃ te tava tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ, tumaṃ pi
tesiṃ nâ 'laṃ tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ. ||2|| se na[8] hassâe,[10] na[8]
kiḍḍâe, na ra*t*îe, na vibhûsâe.[11] icc evaṃ samuṭṭhie aho
vihârâe aṃtaraṃ ca khalu imaṃ sa pehâe dhîre muhuttam
avi no pamâyae. vao acce*t*i, jovvaṇaṃ ca jîvi*t*e. iha je[12] pa- 117
mattâ, se haṃtâ, chĕttâ, bhĕttâ, luṃpittâ, uddavittâ, uttâsaittâ,
akaḍaṃ karissâmi tti mannamâṇe; jehiṃ vâ saddhiṃ saṃ-
vasa*t*i, te vâ[7] ṇaṃ egayâ niyagâ puvviṃ posaṃṭi, so vâ te
niyage pacchâ posĕjjâ. nâ'lam te tava tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ,
tumaṃ pi tesiṃ nâ'laṃ tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ. ||3|| uvâ*d*î*t*a[13]-
seseṇa vâ saṃnihi[8]-saṃnicao kajjai[14] iham egesiṃ asaṃjayâ-
ṇaṃ[15] bhoyaṇâe. ta*t*o se egayâ rogasamuppâyâ samuppa-

[1] A iti. [2] A saṃvase. [3] A om. sahi. [4] A pak°. [5] B °ṇaach°. [6] B rasaṇa.
[7] A vă. [8] A ṇ, B n. [9] A ṇigae. [10] B hâsâe. [11] A vihûs°. [12] B je ihaṃ.
[13] B uvâiya. [14] A kk. [15] B mâṇavâṇaṃ.

jjaṃti; jehiṃ[16] vâ saddhiṃ saṃvasa*t*i, te vâ[7] ṇaṃ egayâ
119 niyagâ puvviṃ pariharaṃti, so vâ te niyage[9] pacchâ pariharĕjjâ. nâ'laṃ te tava tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ, tumaṃ pi tesiṃ nâ 'laṃ tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ. ||4|| jâṇittu dukkhaṃ patteyaṃ[17] sâyaṃ, aṇabhikkaṃtaṃ[18] ca khalu vayaṃ sa pehâe, khaṇaṃ jâṇâhi paṃḍie jâva soya[19]-parinnâṇehiṃ[20] aparihâyamâṇehiṃ,[20] jâva[3] nĕttaparinnâṇehiṃ[20] aparihâyamâṇehiṃ,[20] jâva[3] ghâṇaparinnâṇehiṃ[20] aparihâyamâṇehiṃ,[20] jâva[3] rasa[21]-parinnâṇehiṃ[20] aparihâyamâṇehiṃ,[20] jâva[3] phâsa[22]-
121 parinnâṇehiṃ[20] aparihâyamâṇehiṃ:[20] icc e*t*ehiṃ virûvarûvehiṃ parinnâṇehiṃ aparihâyamâṇehiṃ[23] âyaṭṭhaṃ sammaṃ samaṇuvâsĕjjâ si tti bemi. ||5||**1**||

padhamo uddesao.

ara*t*iṃ âuṭṭe se mehâvî, khaṇaṃsi mukke. aṇâṇâe puṭṭhâ vi ege niyaṭṭaṃti maṃdâ moheṇa pâuḍâ. 'apariggahâ bhavissâmo' samuṭṭhâe[1] laddhe kâme abhigâha*t*i. aṇâṇâe muṇiṇo paḍilehaṃti; ettha[2] mohe puṇo puṇo sannâ no havvâe no pârâe. vimukkâ hu te jaṇâ, je jaṇâ pâragâmiṇo. lobhaṃ
126 alobheṇa duguṃchamâṇâ laddhe kâme nâ[3] 'bhigâha*t*i. viṇâ vi[4] lobhaṃ nikkhamma esa akamme jâṇai pâsai, paḍilehâe nâ 'vakaṃkha*t*i, esa aṇâgârĕ tti pavucca*t*i. ||1|| aho ya râo paritappamâṇe kâlâkâlasamuṭṭhâî aṭṭhâlobhî âluṃpe sahasâkâre viṇiviṭṭhacitte ĕttha satthe puṇo puṇo. se âyabale, se[5] nâibale,[5] se[6] mittabale, se pĕccabale, se devabale, se râyabale, se corabale, se atihibale, se kivaṇabale,[7] se samaṇabale. ||2|| icc
128 e*t*ehiṃ virûvarûvehiṃ kajjehiṃ daṃḍasamâ*d*âṇaṃ saṃpehâe bhayâ kajjai pâvamŏkkhŏ tti mannamâṇe, aduvâ âsaṃsâe. taṃ parinnâya mehâvî n' eva sayaṃ e*t*ehiṃ kajjehiṃ daṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhĕjjâ, n' ev' annaṃ[8] e*t*ehiṃ kajjehiṃ daṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhâvĕjjâ,[9] n' ev' annaṃ eehiṃ kajjehiṃ daṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhaṃtaṃ samaṇujâṇĕjjâ. esa magge âriehiṃ pave*d*ie, jah' ĕttha kusale no 'valiṃpijjâ[10] si tti bemi. ||3||**2**||

biio uddesao.

[16] A. jesiṃ. [17] A patteya. [18] A aṇati°, B °ika°. [19] A sotta, B soa. [20] B °ṇâparihîṇâ. [21] B jîha. [22] B phâsu. [23] B aparihîṇehiṃ.

[1] B °âya. [2] AB ittha. [3] A no. [4] pâṭhântaram: viṇaittu, AC. [5] A om. [6] B adds se sayaṇabale. [7] A kip. [8] B anne. [9] B eehiṃ k. d. samâraṃbhaṃte anne vi na s. [10] A vi°.

se asaiṃ[1] uccâgoe, asaiṃ[2] nîyâgoe, no hîṇe, no airitte, no
pîhae.[3] iya[4] saṃkhâe[5] ke goyâvâî, ke mâṇâvâî, kaṃsi vâ 132
ege gijjhe? ‖1‖

tamhâ paṃḍie no harise, no kujjhe.[6] bhû*t*ehiṃ jâṇa paḍi-
leha sâyaṃ samie[7] eyâṇupassî; taṃ jahâ: aṃdhattaṃ, bahi-
rattaṃ, mûyattaṃ, kâṇattaṃ, kuṃṭattaṃ, khujjattaṃ, vaḍa-
bhattaṃ, samattaṃ, sabalattaṃ saha pamâeṇaṃ aṇegarûvâo
joṇîo saṃdhei,[8] virûvarûve phâse parisaṃvedei.[9] ‖2‖

se abujjhamâṇe ha*t*ovaha*t*e jâi[10]-maraṇaṃ aṇupariyaṭṭamâ-
ṇe; jîviyaṃ puḍho piyaṃ iham egesiṃ mâṇavâṇaṃ khĕtta-
vatthu mamâyamâṇâṇaṃ ârattaṃ virattaṃ maṇiṃ kuṃḍalaṃ 135
saha hiraṇṇeṇaṃ itthiyâo parigijjha[11] tatth' eva rattâ 'na
ĕttha tavo vâ damo vâ niyamo vâ dissai' saṃpuṇṇaṃ
jîviukâme lâlappamâṇe mûḍhe vippariyâsam uve*t*i.[12] ‖3‖

iṇam eva nâ 'vakaṃkhaṃti, je jaṇâ dhuvacâriṇo. |
jâi[10]-maraṇaṃ pariṇṇâya[13] care saṃkamaṇe daḍhe. ‖

n' atthi kâlassa n' âgamo. savve pâṇâ piyâuyâ,[14] suhasâyâ,
dukkhapaḍikûlâ, appiyavahâ, piyajîviṇo, jîviukâmâ, savvesiṃ
jîviyaṃ piyaṃ. ‖4‖

taṃ parigijjha dupayaṃ cauppayaṃ abhijuṃjiyâṇaṃ 138
saṃsaṃciyâṇaṃ[15] tiviheṇa, jâ vi se tattha mattâ bhava*t*i appâ
vâ bahugâ vâ, se tattha gaḍhie ciṭṭha*t*i bhoyaṇâe. ta*t*o se
ega*d*â vivihaṃ[16] parisiṭṭhaṃ saṃbhû*t*aṃ mahovagaraṇaṃ[17]
bhava*t*i. taṃ pi se egayâ dâyadâ[18] vibhayaṃti, adattâhâro
vâ se avaharati, râyâṇo vâ se vilumpaṃti, nassai[19] vâ se,
viṇassai vâ se, agâradâheṇa vâ se ḍajjhai. iya[20] se parass'
aṭṭhâe kûrâiṃ kammâiṃ bâle pakuvvamâṇe teṇa dukkheṇa[21]
mûḍhe vippariyâsam uve*t*i. ‖5‖

muṇiṇâ hu e*t*aṃ pave*dit*aṃ: aṇohaṃtarâ ee, no ya ohaṃ 140
tarittae; atîraṃgamâ ee, no ya tîraṃ gamittae; apâraṃgamâ
ee, no ya pâraṃ gamittae;

âyâṇijjaṃ ca â*d*âya taṃmi ṭhâṇe na ciṭṭhai; |
avitahaṃ pappa kheyanne taṃmi ṭhâṇaṃmi[22] ciṭṭhai. ‖

[1] A °yaṃ. [2] A °tiṃ. [3] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: evaṃ ege khalu jîve atî-yaddhâe asaiṃ uccagoe asaiṃ nîyâgoe kaṃḍaṭṭhayâe no hîṇe no airitte. [4] A iti. [5] B °âya. [6] B kuppe. [7] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: purise ṇaṃ dukkhuvveya-suhesae. [8] A saṃdhâeti. [9] A paḍi°, B °veai. [10] A jâî. [11] A adds ti. [12] B ei. [13] cf. 1, 2. 1. [14] pâṭhântaram: piyâyayâ. [15] B saṃsiṃ°. [16] A vi. [17] B °karaṇaṃ. [18] A °ya. [19] B nâsai. [20] B ai, A iti. [21] A adds saṃ. [22] A °mmi.

uddeso pâsagassa n' atthi. bâle puṇa nihe kâmasamaṇunne
asami*t*adukkhe dukkhî dukkhâṇam eva âvaṭṭaṃ aṇupari-
yaṭṭai tti bemi. ||6||**3**||

taio uddesao.

tao se egayâ rogasamuppâyâ samuppajjaṃti; jehiṃ vâ
143 saddhiṃ saṃvasa*t*i, te vâ [1] ṇaṃ egayâ niyagâ puvviṃ pariva-
yaṃti, so vâ te niyae pacchâ parivaĕjjâ: [2] nâ 'laṃ te tava
tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ, tumaṃ pi tesiṃ nâ 'laṃ tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe
vâ. ||1||
jâṇittu dukkhaṃ patteyaṃ sâyaṃ bhogâm eva aṇusoyaṃti.
iham egesiṃ mâṇavâṇaṃ tiviheṇa, jâ vi se tattha mattâ bha-
va*t*i appâ vâ bahuyâ vâ, bhoyaṇâe se tattha gaḍhie ciṭṭhati. ta*t*o
se egayâ viparisiṭṭhaṃ saṃbhû*t*aṃ mahovagaraṇaṃ bhava*t*i.
taṃ pi se egayâ dâyâ*d*â vibhayaṃti, adattâhâro vâ se avaha-
144 rati,[3] râyâṇo vâ se vilumpanti,[4] nassai vâ se, viṇassai vâ se,
agâraḍâheṇa vâ se ḍajjhai. iya [5] parassa aṭṭhâe kûrâiṃ [6]
kammâiṃ [6] bâle pakuvvamâṇe teṇa dukkheṇa [7] mûḍhe vippa-
riyâsam uve*t*i. ||2||
âsaṃ ca chaṃdaṃ ca vigiṃca dhîre, tumaṃ c' eva
taṃ sallam âhaṭṭu.[8] jeṇa siyâ, teṇa no siyâ, iṇam eva nâ 'va-
bujjhaṃti. je jaṇâ mohapâuḍâ thîbhi loe pavvahie, te bho
va*d*aṃti: eyâiṃ âya*t*aṇâiṃ. se dukkhâe, mohâe, mârâe, na-
ragâe, naragatirikkhâe; sa*t*a*t*aṃ mûḍhe dhammaṃ nâ 'bhijâ-
ṇa*t*i. ||3||
147 u*d*âhu vîre; [9] appamâ*d*o mahâmohe; alaṃ kusalassa pa-
mâeṇaṃ saṃtimaraṇaṃ saṃpehâe [10] bheuradhammaṃ saṃ-
pehâe, nâ'laṃ pâsa alaṃ te eehiṃ. eyaṃ pâsa muṇî ma-
habbhayaṃ, nâ '*t*ivâĕjjâ kaṃcaṇa. esa vîre pasaṃsi*t*e, je
na nivijja*t*e [11] â*d*âṇâe; na me de*t*i, na kuppĕjjâ; thovaṃ
laddhuṃ, na khiṃsai; paḍisehio pariṇamĕjjâ. eyaṃ moṇaṃ
samaṇuvâsijjâ si tti bemi. ||4||**4**||

cauttho uddesao.

jam iṇaṃ virûvarûvehiṃ satthehiṃ logassa kammasamâ-
raṃbhâ kajjaṃti, taṃ jahâ: appaṇo se puttâṇaṃ dhûyâṇaṃ

[1] A va. [2] A vv. [3] B harati. [4] B °ṃti. [5] cf. **3.**[20]. [6] B °âṇi. [7] A adds saṃ°. [8] A tt. [9] MSS. dhîre. [10] MSS. sapehâe. [11] B niva°. C niya°.

suṇhâṇaṃ,[1] nâîṇaṃ, dhâîṇaṃ, râîṇaṃ, dâsâṇaṃ, dâsîṇaṃ 150
kammakarâṇaṃ, kammakarîṇaṃ â*d*esâe puḍho pahеṇâe sâmâsâe pâ*t*arâsâe saṃnihisaṃnicao kajjai. ||1||

iham egesiṃ mâṇavâṇaṃ bhoyaṇâe. samuṭṭhie aṇagâre ârie âriyapanne[2] âriyadaṃsî, ayaṃ saṃdhî ti adakkhu,[3] se nâ''*d*ie, nâ''*d*iyâvae, na samaṇujâṇa*t*i,[4] savvâmagaṃdhaṃ parinnâya nirâmagaṃdhe parivvae. ||2||

adissamâṇe kayavikkaesu se na kiṇe, na kiṇâvae, kiṇaṃtaṃ na samaṇujâṇai.[5] se bhikkhû kâlanne, bâlanne,
mâyanne, kheyanne, khaṇayanne, viṇayanne, samayanne, 153
bhâvanne, pariggahaṃ amamâyamâṇe, kâle[6] 'ṇuṭṭhâî, apaḍinne, duhao chittâ niyâi. vatthaṃ, paḍiggahaṃ, kaṃbalaṃ, pâyapuṃchaṇaṃ, ŏggahaṃ ca kaḍâsaṇaṃ: eesu c' eva jâṇejjâ; laddhe âhâre aṇagâro mâyaṃ jâṇĕjjâ. se jah' eyaṃ bhagava*t*â pave*d*i*t*aṃ: lâbhŏ tti na majjĕjjâ, alâbhŏ tti na soĕjjâ, bahuṃ pi laddhuṃ na nihe, pariggahâo appâṇaṃ avasakkĕjjâ, annahâ ṇaṃ pâsae parihărĕjjâ. esa magge âriehiṃ pave*d*i*t*e, jah'
ĕttha kusale no 'valiṃpijjâ si tti bemi. ||3|| 157

kâmâ duratikkamâ, jîviyaṃ duppaḍivûhaṇaṃ,[7] kâmakâmî khalu ayaṃ purise se soyati, jûra*t*i,[8] tippa*t*i, piḍḍa*t*i, paritappa*t*i. âyacakkhû logavipassî logassa ahe[9] bhâgaṃ jâṇai, uḍḍhaṃ bhâgaṃ jâṇa*t*i, tiriyaṃ bhâgaṃ jâṇai. gaḍḍhie loe pariyaṭṭamâṇe, saṃdhiṃ vi*d*ittâ iha macciehiṃ esa vîre pasaṃsite, je baddhe paḍimoyae. ||4||

jahâ aṃto, tahâ bâhiṃ; jahâ bâhiṃ, tahâ aṃto. aṃto
aṃto pûi[10]-dehaṃtarâṇi pâsa*t*i puḍho vi savaṃtâiṃ[11] paṃḍie 161
paḍilehâe. se maimaṃ parinnâya:[2] mâ ya hu lâlaṃ paccâsî, mâ tesu tiriccham appâṇam âvâyae, kâsaṃkase 'yaṃ[12] khalu purise,[13] bahumâî kaḍeṇa mûḍhe puṇo taṃ karei lobhaṃ, veraṃ vaḍḍhei appaṇo. jam iṇaṃ parikahijjai, imassa c' eva paḍivûhaṇaṭṭhâe.[14] amarâyai mahâsaḍḍhî; aṭṭam eyaṃ tu pehâe aparinnâe kaṃda*t*i. se taṃ jâṇaha, jam ahaṃ bemi. ||5||

teicchaṃ paṃḍie pavayamâṇe, se haṃtâ, chĕttâ, bhĕttâ, luṃpittâ, viluṃpittâ, uddavaittâ, akaḍaṃ karissâmi tti manna-

[1] B nh. [2] A ṇṇ, B nn. [3] pâṭhântaram vâ: ayaṃ saṃdhiṃ adakkhu. [4] A °âti. [5] B ae. [6] B kâlâ. [7] B °hagaṃ. [8] Calc. jhûrai. [9] A aho. [10] A pûî. [11] A °tâî. [12] B om. [13] B adds ayaṃ. [14] B °ṇayâe.

164 mâṇe; jassa vi ya ṇaṃ kare*t*i, alaṃ bâlassa saṃgeṇa; je
vâ se kârei, bâle; na evaṃ aṇagârassa jâyai tti bemi. ||6||**5**||

pamcamo uddesao.

se taṃ saṃbujjhamâṇe âyâṇîyaṃ samuṭṭhâe[1] tamhâ pâvaṃ
kammaṃ n' eva kujjâ, na kârave; siyâ tatth' egayaraṃ
viparâmusa*t*i, chasu annayaraṃsi[2] kappa*t*i. suhaṭṭhî lâlappa-
mâṇe saeṇa[3] dukkheṇa mûḍhe vippariyâsam uve*t*i, ||1||
saeṇa[3] vippamâeṇaṃ puḍho vayaṃ pakuvvai, jaṃs' ime
pâṇâ pavvahi*t*â. paḍilehâe no nikaraṇâe. esâ parinnâ pa-
169 vucca*t*i. kammovasaṃtî je mamâi*t*aṃ[4] ma*t*iṃ jahâ*t*i, se
jahâi[5] mamâiyaṃ.[4]
se hu diṭṭhapahe[6] muṇî, jassa n' atthi mamâiyaṃ.
taṃ parinnâya mehâvî viditta logaṃ,[7] vaṃtâ loga[7]-sannaṃ
se maimaṃ parakkamĕjjâ si[8] tti bemi. ||2||

nâ 'ra*t*iṃ sahaî[9] vîre[10] vîre[10] no sahaî ra*t*iṃ |
jamhâ avimaṇe vîre[10] tamhâ vîre na rajjai ||

sadde phâse ahiyâsamâṇe nivviṃda[11] naṃdî[12] iha jîviyassa.
muṇî moṇaṃ samâ*d*âya dhuṇe kammasarîragaṃ.
paṃtaṃ [ca] lûhaṃ sevanti[13] vîrâ[10] sammattadaṃsiṇo.
es' ohaṃtare muṇî tiṇṇe mutte vira*t*e viyâhie tti bemi. ||3||
172 duvvasu muṇî aṇâṇâe tucchae gilâi vattae. esa vîre pa-
saṃsie, acce*t*i logasaṃjogaṃ, esa nâe pavuccati. jaṃ
dukkhaṃ pave*d*iyaṃ iha mâṇavâṇaṃ, tassa dukkhassa ku-
salâ parinnaṃ[14] udâharaṃti. ||4||
iya[15] kammaṃ parinnâya savvaso, je aṇannadaṃsî, se
aṇannârâme; je aṇannârâme, se aṇannadaṃsî. jahâ puṇṇassa
kattha*t*i, tahâ tucchassa kattha*t*i; jahâ tucchassa kattha*t*i,
tahâ puṇṇassa kattha*t*i. avi ya haṇe aṇâiyamâṇe. itthaṃ[16]
pi jâṇa: seyaṃ ti n'atthi. ke 'yaṃ purise kaṃ ca nae?[11] esa
177 vîre pasaṃsie, je baddhe paḍimoyae uḍḍhaṃ ahaṃ tiriyaṃ
disâsu. se savvao savvaparinnâcârî; na lippaî
chaṇapa*d*eṇa[17] vîre. se mehâvî, je aṇugghâyaṇassa khe-
yanne,[18] je ya baṃdhapamukkham[19] annesî. kusale no[11]

[1] B °âya. [2] BC °ṃmi. [3] A se teṇa. [4] B °iam. [5] B cayai. [6] A bhae.
[7] A loy°. [8] A pari°. [9] A sahate. [10] A dhîre. [11] A ṇ. [12] B naṃdiṃ, A ṇ.
[13] B °ṃti, cf. 5. 3. § 5. [14] A °ṇṇâ. [15] A iti. [16] A ettham. [17] B chaṇaṇa.
[18] cf. 5. [2]. [19] B pp. [20] B ja.ṇ.

baddhe, no [11] mukke, se jjaṃ [20] ca ârabhe, jaṃ ca n [11] ârabhe, aṇâraddhaṃ ca n [11] ârabhe :

chaṇaṁ chaṇaṃ parinnâya [18] logasannaṃ ca savvaso.

uddeso pâsagassa n' atthi; bâle puṇa nihe kâmasamaṇunne asamiṭadukkhe dukkhî dukkhâṇam eva âvaṭṭaṃ aṇupariyaṭṭai tti bemi. || 5 || **6** ||

chaṭṭho uddesao.

biiyam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

logavijao samatto.

TAIYAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

SÎOSAṆIJJAṂ.

182 suttâ amuṇî,[1] muṇiṇo sayayaṃ[2] jâgaraṃti. lo*g*aṃsi jâṇa ahiyâya dukkhaṃ. samayaṃ logassa jâṇittâ ĕttha satthovarae. jass' ime saddâ ya rûvâ ya gaṃdhâ ya rasâ ya phâsâ ya abhisamannâgayâ bhavaṃti, ||1|| se âyavaṃ nâṇavaṃ[3] dhammavaṃ baṃbhavaṃ pannâṇehiṃ pari*j*âṇa*t*i logaṃ muṇî ti vacce, dhammavi*d*u tti ujû.[4] âvaṭṭasoe saṃgam abhijâṇa*t*i; sî*t*osiṇaccâgî se niggaṃthe ara*t*ira*t*isahe pharusiyaṃ[5] no vedeti jâgaraverovarae dhîre[6] evaṃ dukkhâ pamokkhasi. ||2||

186 jarâmaccuvasovaṇîe[7] nare sayayaṃ[8] mûḍhe dhammaṃ nâ 'bhijâṇati. pâsiya[9] â*t*ure[10] pâṇe appamatto parivvae. maṃtâ eyaṃ ma*t*imaṃ pâsa:

> ârambhajaṃ dukkham iṇaṃ ti naccâ
> mâî[11] pamâî puṇar e*t*i gabbhaṃ |
> uvehamâṇo saddarûvesu ujjû[12]
> mârâbhisaṃkî maraṇâ pamucca*t*i ||

appamatto kâmehiṃ uvarao pâvakammehiṃ vîre âyagutte, je kheyanne. ||3||

je pajjavajâyasatthassa kheyanne, se asatthassa kheyanne; je asatthassa kheyanne, se pajjavajâyasatthassa kheyanne.

189 akammassa vavahâro na vijjai,[13] kammaṇâ uvâhî jâyai.[14]

kammaṃ ca paḍilehâe kammamûlaṃ ca[15] jaṃ chaṇaṃ. paḍilehiya savvaṃ samâ*d*âya dohiṃ aṃtehiṃ adissamâṇe. taṃ parinnâya mehâvî vi*d*ittâ logaṃ, vaṃtâ logasannaṃ se ma*t*imaṃ parakkamejjâ si tti bemi. || 4|| 1 ||

padhamo uddesao.

> jâ*t*iṃ ca vuḍḍhiṃ ca ih' ajja pâsa
> bhûehiṃ sâtaṃ paḍileha jâṇe,|[1]

[1] B adds sayâ. [2] B sayâ. [3] pâṭhântaraṃ vâ: se âyavî ṇâṇavî. [4] A ajû. [5] B °sa°. [6] B vîre. [7] B maccû. [8] B °tat°. [9] A pâsitaṃ. [10] A ra. [11] AC mâyî. [12] A ujû. [13] A vijjatti. [14] A jâyayati. [15] pâṭhântaraṃ vâ: kammâhûya jaṃ chaṇaṃ.

[1] BC order: bh. j. p. s.; B jâṇa.

tamhâ 'tivijjo paramaṃ ti naccâ[2]
saṃmattadaṃsî na karei pâvaṃ. ||i||
ummucca pâsaṃ iha macciehiṃ
âraṃbhajîvî ubhayâṇupassî |
kâmesu giddhâ nicayaṃ[2] kareṃti,
saṃsiccamâṇâ puṇar eṃti gabbhaṃ. ||ii||
avi se hâsam âsajja haṃtâ naṃdî ti manna*t*i | 192
alaṃ bâlassa saṃgeṇa veraṃ vaḍḍha*t*i appaṇo. ||iii||
tamhâ '*t*ivijjo paramaṃ ti naccâ[2]
âyaṃkadaṃsî na karei pâvaṃ |
aggaṃ ca mûlaṃ ca vigiṃca dhîre
palicchiṃdiyâ ṇaṃ nikkammadaṃsî. ||iv||

esa maraṇâ pamucca*t*i, se hu diṭṭhabhae muṇî
logaṃsi paramadaṃsî vivittajîvî uvasaṃte[3] samie sahi*t*e sayâ
ja*t*e kâlâkaṃkhî[4] parivvae. bahuṃ ca khalu pâvaṃ
kammaṃ pagaḍaṃ; saccaṃsi[5] dhi*t*iṃ kuvvahâ. ettho 'varae
mehâvî savvaṃ kammaṃ jhosei. ||1|| aṇegacitte khalu 196
ayaṃ purise; se keyaṇaṃ arihai[6] pûraittae se annavahâe
annapariyâvâe annapariggahâe jaṇavayavahâe jaṇavayapari-
vâyâe jaṇavayapariggahâe. âsevittâ eyam aṭṭhaṃ icc ev'
ege samuṭṭhiyâ. ||2|| tamhâ taṃ biiyaṃ[7] no sevate,[8]
nissâraṃ pâsiya nâṇî uvavâyaṃ cavaṇaṃ naccâ
aṇannaṃ cara mâ haṇe. se na chaṇe, na chaṇâvae cha-
ṇaṃtaṃ nâ 'ṇujâṇai. nivviṃda naṃdî[2] arae payâsu
aṇomadaṃsî nisanno pâvehiṃ kammehiṃ. ||3||

kohâ*d*imâṇaṃ haṇiyâ ya vîre
lobhassa pâse nirayaṃ[2] mahaṃtaṃ,| 198
tamhâ hi[9] vîre virao vahâo
chiṃdejja soyaṃ lahubhûyagâmî. ||v||
gaṃthaṃ parinnâya ih' ajja vîre
soyaṃ parinnâya carejja daṃte |
ummugga[10] laddhuṃ iha mâṇavehiṃ
no pâṇiṇaṃ pâṇe samârabhĕjjâ ||vi||**2**||
si tti bemi.

biio uddesao.

[2] A ṇ. [3] upa. [4] A kâla. [5] B °ṃmi. [6] B arahai. [7] B bîyaṃ. [8] B seve. [9] B ti. [10] B ummajja.

saṃdhiṃ logassa jâṇittâ, â*t*ato bahiyâ pâsa, tamhâ na haṃtâ na vighâ*t*ae. jam iṇaṃ annamanna-vitigiṃchâe[1] paḍilehâe na karei pâvaṃ kammaṃ. kiṃ tattha muṇîkâraṇaṃ siyâ?
samayaṃ tatth'[2] uvehâe appâṇaṃ vippasâ*d*ae. ||1||

aṇannaparamaṃ nâṇî no pamâe[3] kayâi vi |
202 âyagutte sayâ dhîre[4] jâyâmâyâĕ jâvae. ||i||

virâgaṃ[5] rûvesu gacchejjâ mahayâ khuḍḍaehi vâ; âga*t*iṃ ga*t*iṃ ca parinnâya dohiṃ aṃtehiṃ adissamâṇehiṃ se na chijja*t*i, na bhijja*t*i, na ḍajjha*t*i, na hamma*t*i ||2|| kaṃcaṇaṃ savvaloe. avareṇa puvvaṃ na saraṃti ege: kim ass' a*t*î*t*aṃ kiṃ vâ''gamissaṃ. bhâsaṃti ege iha mâṇavâo: jam ass' a*t*îtaṃ taṃ vâ''gamissaṃ.[6]

nâ 'î*y*am aṭṭhaṃ na ya âgamissaṃ
aṭṭhaṃ niyacchaṃti tahâgayâo |

vidhûtakappe[7] eyâṇupassî vijjhosaittâ

205 kâ ara*t*î ke y 'âṇaṃde ĕtthaṃ pi aggahe care |
savvaṃ hâsaṃ pariccajja âlîṇagutto parivvae. ||ii|| ||3||

purisâ! tumam eva tumaṃ mittaṃ; kiṃ bahiyâ mittam icchasi? jaṃ jâṇĕjja uccâlaiyaṃ, taṃ jâṇĕjjâ dûrâlaiyaṃ; jaṃ jâṇĕjjâ dûrâlaiyaṃ, taṃ jâṇĕjjâ uccâlaiyaṃ. purisâ! attâṇam eva abhiṇigijjha evaṃ dukkhâ pamŏkkhasi. purisâ! saccam eva samabhiyâṇahi![8] saccassa[9] âṇâe[10] uvaṭṭhi*t*e me*dh*âvî mâraṃ tarati. ||4||

sahie dhammam â*d*âe[11] seyaṃ samaṇupassa*t*i |

208 duhao jîviyassa parivaṃdaṇamâṇaṇapûyaṇâe jaṃsi ege pamâyaṃti. sahie dukkhamattâe puṭṭho na jhaṃjhâe, pâs' imaṃ davie loe loâloyapavaṃcâo pamucca*t*i tti bemi. ||5||**3**||

taio uddesao.

[1] A °gaṃch°, B °gicch°. [2] A tattha. [3] B pamâyae. [4] B vîre. [5] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: visayammi paṃcayaṃ vi duvihammi tiyaṃ tiyaṃ | bhâvao suṭṭhu jâṇitthâ se na lippai dosu vi || [6] apare tu paṭhanti: avareṇa puvvaṃ kiha se tîtaṃ kiha âgamissaṃ na samaraṃti ege bhâsaṃti ege iha mâṇavâo jaha se aîyaṃ taha âgamissaṃ. [7] B vihûa°. [8] B °ṇâhi. [9] B saccass. [10] B adds se. [11] B âyâya.

se vaṃtâ kohaṃ ca mâṇaṃ ca mâyaṃ ca lo*bh*aṃ ca, eyaṃ pâsagassa daṃsaṇaṃ uvarayasatthassa paliyaṃtakaḍassa[1] âyâṇaṃ sakaḍabbhi. je egaṃ jâṇa*ti*, se savvaṃ jâṇa*ti*; je savvaṃ jâṇa*ti*, se egaṃ jâṇa*ti*. savva*to* pamattassa bhayaṃ, savvato appamattassa n'atthi bhayaṃ. ‖1‖

je ega[2] nâme, se bahu[2] nâme; je bahu[2] nâme, se ega nâme.
dukkhaṃ logassa jâṇittâ, vaṃtâ logasaṃjogaṃ, jaṃti 213
vîrâ mahâjâṇaṃ, pareṇa paraṃ jaṃti, nâ 'vakaṃkhaṃti jîvi*t*aṃ. ‖2‖

egaṃ vigiṃcamâṇe puḍho vigiṃca*ti*, puḍho vigiṃcamâṇe egaṃ vigiṃca*ti*. saḍḍhî âṇâe mehâvî logaṃ ca âṇâe abhisameccâ aku*t*obhayaṃ. atthi satthaṃ pareṇa paraṃ, n'atthi asatthaṃ pareṇa paraṃ. ‖3‖

je kohadaṃsî, se mâṇadaṃsî; je mâṇadaṃsî, se mâyadaṃsî; je mâyadaṃsî, se lo*bh*adaṃsî; je lo*bh*adaṃsî, se pĕjjadaṃsî; je pĕjjadaṃsî, se dosadaṃsî; je dosadaṃsî, se mohadaṃsî; je mohadaṃsî, se gabbhadaṃsî; je gabbhadaṃsî, se 215
jammadaṃsî; je jammadaṃsî, se mâradaṃsî; je mâradaṃsî, se narayadaṃsî; je narayadaṃsî,[3] se tiriyadaṃsî; je tiriyadaṃsî, se dukkhadaṃsî.

se mehâvî abhinivaṭṭĕjjâ kohaṃ ca mâṇaṃ ca mâyaṃ ca lo*bh*aṃ ca pĕjjaṃ ca dosaṃ ca mohaṃ ca gabbhaṃ ca jammaṃ ca mâraṃ ca[4] narayaṃ[3] ca tiriyaṃ ca dukkhaṃ ca.

eyaṃ pâsagassa daṃsaṇaṃ uvarayasatthassa paliyaṃtakaḍassa,[5] âyâṇaṃ nisiddhâ sagaḍabbhi. kim atthi uvâ*dh*î[6] pâsagassa? na vijjati, n'atthi tti bemi. ‖4‖‖**4**‖

cauttho uddesao.

taiyam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

sîosaṇijjaṃ samattaṃ.

[1] B karassa. [2] B °ṃ. [3] B nir°. [4] A adds maraṇaṃ ca. [5] A °gaḍ°, B °kar°. [6] A uva°, B °hî.

CAUTTHAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

SAMMATTAṂ.

219 se bemi: je ya[1] aîyâ, je ya paḍuppannâ, je ya[2] âgamissâ arahaṃtâ bhagavaṃto, savve te evam âikkhaṃti, evaṃ bhâsaṃti, evaṃ pannaveṃti,[3] evaṃ parûveṃti: savve pâṇâ savve bhûyâ savve jîvâ savve sattâ na haṃtavvâ na ajjâveyavvâ[4] na parighĕttavâ na paritâveyavvâ na uddaveyavvâ. ||1||

esa dhamme suddhe nitie sâsae samecca loyaṃ kheyannehiṃ pave*dit*e, taṃ jahâ: uṭṭhiesu vâ aṇuṭṭhiesu vâ, uvaṭṭhiesu
vâ aṇuvaṭṭhiesu vâ, uvarayadaṃḍesu vâ aṇuvarayadaṃḍesu
222 vâ, sovahiesu[5] vâ aṇuvahiesu vâ, saṃjogaraesu vâ asaṃjogaraesu vâ:

taccaṃ c'eyaṃ tahâ c'eyaṃ assiṃ c'eyaṃ pavucca*t*i. ||2||

taṃ âittu[6] na nihe na nikkhive. jâṇittu dhammaṃ jahâ tahâ diṭṭhehiṃ nivveyaṃ gacchĕjjâ, no lo*g*ass' esaṇaṃ care.

jassa n'atthi imâ nâ*t*î[7] annâ tassa kao siyâ?

diṭṭhaṃ suyaṃ mayaṃ vinnâyaṃ, jaṃ eyaṃ parikahijja*t*i. samemâṇâ palemâṇâ puṇo puṇo jâ*t*iṃ pakappĕṃti.[8] aho ya râo[9] ja*t*amâṇe dhîre[10] sayâ âgayapannâṇe. pamatte bahiyâ pâsa; appamatte sayâ parakkamĕjjâ si tti bemi. ||3||**1**||

padhamo uddesao.

224 je âsavâ, se parissavâ; je parissavâ, se âsavâ. je aṇâsavâ se aparissavâ; je aparissavâ, se aṇâsavâ. e*t*e pae saṃbujjhamâṇe lo*g*aṃ ca âṇâe abhisamĕccâ puḍho pave*dit*aṃ. âghâti[1] nâṇî iha mâṇavâṇaṃ saṃsârapaḍivannâṇaṃ saṃbujjhamâṇâṇaṃ vinnâṇapattâṇam. ||1||

[1] A om. [2] B om [3] B °vaṃti. [4] B âṇâveavvâ. [5] A dh. [6] A âti°, B âii°. [7] A jâti. [8] A °ku°. [9] A ahotarâto. [10] A vîre.

[1] B akkhâi. Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: dhammaṃ khalu se jîvâṇaṃ taṃ jahâ: saṃsârapaḍivaṇṇâṇaṃ maṇussabhavaṭṭhâṇaṃ âraṃbhavinaeṇaṃ dukkhayasuhesagâṇaṃ dhammassavaṇagavesayâṇaṃ sussûsamâṇâṇaṃ paḍipucchamâṇâṇaṃ viṇṇâṇapattâṇaṃ.

aṭṭâ vi saṃtâ aduvâ pamattâ ahâsaccam iṇaṃ ti bemi. nâ 'ṇâgamo maccumuhassa atthi icchâpaṇî*t*â vaṃkanikeyâ kâlaggahî*t*â[1] nicae niviṭṭhâ puḍho puḍho jâiṃ pakappeṃti.[2]

[pâṭhântaraṃ vâ: ĕttha mohe puṇo puṇo iham egesiṃ 228
tattha tattha saṃthavo bhava*t*i, ahovavâie phâse paḍisaṃve*d*ayaṃti.

ciṭṭhaṃ kûrehiṃ kammehiṃ ciṭṭhaṃ pariviciṭṭha*t*i.

aciṭṭham akûrehiṃ kammehiṃ no ciṭṭhaṃ pariviciṭṭha*t*i.] ||2||

ege va*d*aṃti aduvâ vi nâṇî, nâṇî va*d*aṃti aduvâ vi ege. âvaṃtî ke yâ "vaṃtî lo*g*aṃsi samaṇâ ya mâhaṇâ ya puḍho puḍho vivâ*d*aṃ va*d*aṃti: se diṭṭhaṃ ca ṇe, suyaṃ ca ṇe, mayaṃ ca ṇe, vinnâyaṃ ca ṇe, uḍḍhaṃ ahaṃ tiriyaṃ disâsu savva*t*o supaḍilehiyaṃ ca ṇe: savve pâṇâ savve bhûyâ
savve jîvâ savve sattâ haṃtavvâ ajjâveyavvâ[3] pari*t*âveyavvâ 230
parighĕttavvâ uddaveyavvâ;[4] itthaṃ pi[5] jâṇaha: n'atth' ĕttha doso. ||3|| aṇâriyavayaṇam eyaṃ. tattha je te âyariyâ,[6] te evaṃ vayâsî: se duddiṭṭhaṃ ca bhe, dussuyaṃ ca bhe, dummayaṃ ca bhe, duvvinnâyaṃ ca bhe, uḍḍhaṃ ahaṃ tiriyaṃ disâsu savva*t*o duppaḍilehiyaṃ, jaṇ ṇaṃ[7] tubbhe evam âikkhaha, evaṃ bhâsaha, evaṃ pannaveha: savve pâṇâ savve bhûyâ savve jîvâ savve[3] sattâ haṃtavvâ ajjâveyavvâ pari*t*âveyavvâ parighĕttavvâ uddaveyavvâ; itthaṃ pi[8] jâṇaha
n'atth' ĕttha doso. aṇâriyavayaṇam eyaṃ. ||4|| vayaṃ puṇa 231
evam âikkhâmo, evaṃ bhâsâmo, evaṃ pannavemo: savve pâṇâ savve bhûyâ savve jîvâ savve sattâ na haṃtavvâ na ajjâveyavvâ na pari*t*âveyavvâ na parighĕttavvâ na uddaveyavvâ; itthaṃ pi[8] jâṇaha: n'atth' ĕttha doso. âriyavayaṇam eyaṃ. ||5|| puvvaṃ nikâya samayaṃ patteyaṃ patteyaṃ pucchissâmo: haṃbho pâvâuyâ! kiṃ bhe sâyaṃ dukkhaṃ, uyâhu asâyaṃ? samiyâ paḍivanne[9] yâvi bûyâ: savvesiṃ
pâṇâṇaṃ savvesiṃ bhûyâṇaṃ savvesiṃ jîvâṇaṃ savvesiṃ 232
sattâṇaṃ asâyaṃ aparinivvâṇaṃ mahabbhayaṃ dukkhaṃ ti bemi. ||6||**2**||

bîo uddesao.

[1] B kâlaga°. [2] B pakappayaṃti. [3] A om. [4] A ud°, par°. [5] A ittha vi. [6] B âriyâ. [7] B jannaṃ. [8] A ettha vi. [9] B paḍivanni.

uvehi[1] eṇaṃ bahiyâ[2] ya loyaṃ;[3]
se savvaloyaṃsi[3] je kei vinnû.
aṇuvîi[4] pâsa nikkhittadaṃḍâ je kei sattâ paliyaṃ cayaṃti
narâ muyaccâ dhammavidu tti aṃjû
ârambhajaṃ dukkham iṇaṃ ti naccâ
evam âhu sammattadaṃsiṇo. ||1||
te savve pâvâ*d*iyâ dukkhassa kusalâ parinnam udâharaṃti.
iya[5] kamma parinnâya savvaso iha âṇâkaṃkhî paṃḍi*t*e
237 aṇihe egam appâṇaṃ saṃpehâe dhuṇe sarîraṃ[6] kasehi appâṇaṃ jarehi appâṇaṃ.
jahâ juṇṇâiṃ[7] kaṭṭhâiṃ havvavâho pamattha*t*i.
evam attasamâhie aṇihe vigiṃca kohaṃ avikaṃpamâṇe imaṃ viruddhâuyaṃ sa pehâe dukkhaṃ ca jâṇa aḍuvâ "gamĕssaṃ puḍho phâsâiṃ ca phâsae logaṃ ca pâsa viphaṃdamâṇaṃ.[8] ||2|| je nivvuḍâ pâvehiṃ kammehiṃ aṇiyâṇâ te viyâhiyâ. tamhâ 'tivijjo no paḍisaṃjâlijjâ si tti bemi. ||3||**3**||

taio uddesao.

âvîlae pavîlae nippîlae[1] caittâ puvvasaṃjogaṃ hiccâ uvasamaṃ; tamhâ avimaṇe vîre sârae samie sahite sayâ
240 jae. duraṇucaro maggo vîrâṇaṃ aṇiyaṭṭagâmîṇaṃ. vigiṃca maṃsasoṇiyaṃ. ||1||
esa purise davie vîre âyâṇijje viyâhie, je dhuṇâi samussayaṃ vasittâ baṃbhaceraṃsi nĕttehiṃ palicchinnehiṃ.[2] âyâṇasoyagaḍhie bâle avvŏcchinnabaṃdhaṇe[3] aṇabhikkaṃtasaṃjoe; tamaṃsi avi*j*âṇao âṇâe laṃbho[4] n' atthi tti bemi. ||2||
jassa n'atthi purâ pacchâ, majjhe tassa kuo siyâ.
se hu pannâṇamaṃte buddhe ârambhovarae samam eyaṃ ti pâsaha.
jeṇa baṃdhaṃ vahaṃ ghoraṃ paritâvaṃ ca dâruṇaṃ,
242 palicchiṃdiya vâhiragaṃ ca soyaṃ nikkammadaṃsî iha macciehiṃ.

[1] B uveh'. [2] A vahetâ. [3] B log. [4] B aṇuvitiya. [5] A iti. [6] B sarîragam. [7] MSS. nn. [8] B vipph°.
[1] A nipîlae. [2] A °cha°. [3] A avvoch°. [4] B lâbho.

kammâṇi[5] saphalaṃ daṭṭhuṃ ta*t*o nijjâi ve*d*avî. ||3||

je khalu bho vîrâ sami*t*â sahi*t*â sayâ jayâ saṃghaḍadaṃsiṇo âovarayâ ahâtahâ logaṃ uvehamâṇâ pâîṇaṃ paḍîṇaṃ dâhiṇaṃ udîṇaṃ iti saccaṃsi pariviciṭṭhiṃsu : sâhissâmo[6] nâṇaṃ vîrâṇaṃ sami*t*âṇaṃ sahi*t*âṇaṃ sa*d*â ja*t*âṇaṃ saṃghaḍadaṃsîṇaṃ ahovarayâṇaṃ ahâtahâ lo*g*aṃ samuppehamâṇâṇaṃ.[7]
kim atthi uvâhî[8] pâsagassa? na vijjai, n'atthi tti 244
bemi. ||4||4||

cauttho uddesao.

cautthaṃ ajjhayaṇaṃ.

sammattaṃ samattaṃ.

[5] MSS. kammuṇâ. [6] A appâh°. [7] B uvveh°. [8] A uvahî.

PAṂCAMAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

LOGASÂRO.

Âvaṃtî keyâ "vaṃtî[1] loyaṃsi vipparâmusaṃti aṭṭhâe aṇaṭṭhâe vâ, e*t*esu vipparâmusaṃti, gurû se kâmâ, tao se mârassa aṃto; *j*ao se mârassa aṃto, tao se dûre; n' eva se aṃto,[2] n' eva se dûre, se pâsa*t*i phusitam iva kusagge paṇunnaṃ nivai*t*aṃ vâ*t*eriyaṃ evaṃ bâlassa jîvitaṃ maṃdassa avijâṇa*t*o. kûrâiṃ kammâiṃ bâle pakuvvamâṇe teṇa dukkheṇa mûḍhe vippariyâsam uve*t*i[3] moheṇa gabbhaṃ maraṇâi ei. ĕttha mohe puṇo puṇo saṃsayaṃ pari*j*â-
249 ṇao saṃsâre parinnâ*t*e bhava*t*i; saṃsayaṃ apari*j*âṇao saṃsâre aparinnâ*t*e bhava*t*i. je chee, sâgâriyaṃ na se[4] sevae;[5] kaṭṭu evam avi*j*âṇao bîyâ[6] maṃdassa bâlayâ.[7] laddhâ huratthâ paḍilehâe âgamĕttâ âṇavĕjjâ âṇâsevaṇâe tti bemi. ||1||

pâsaha ege rûvesu giddhe parinijjamâṇe;[8] ĕttha phâse[9] puṇo puṇo.[10] âvaṃtî keyâ "vaṃtî loyaṃsi ârambhajîvî, e*t*esu c'eva âraṃbhajîvî. ittha vi bâle paripaccamâṇe[11] rama*t*i
251 pâvehiṃ kammehiṃ asaraṇaṃ saraṇaṃ ti mannamâṇe; iham egesiṃ egacariyâ bhava*t*i. ||2|| se bahukohe bahumâṇe bahumâe bahulobhe bahura*t*e bahunaḍe bahusaḍhe bahusaṃkappe âsavasakkî paliŏcchinne uṭṭhi*t*avâ*d*aṃ pavayamâṇe. "mâ me kei addakkhû!" annâṇapamâyadoseṇaṃ sayayaṃ mûḍhe dhammaṃ nâ 'bhijâṇa*t*i; aṭṭâ payâ, mâṇava! kammakoviyâ je aṇuvarayâ avijjâe parimokkham[12] âhû:[13] âvaṭṭam evam aṇupariyaṭṭaṃti tti bemi. ||3||1||

paḍhamo uddesao.

âvaṃtî keyâ "vaṃtî logaṃsi[1] aṇâraṃbhajîvî, e*t*esu[2] c' eva
254 aṇâraṃbhajîvî. ĕttho 'varae taṃ jhosamâṇe ayaṃ saṃdhî ti[3] addakkhû,[4] je imassa viggahassa ayaṃ khaṇe tti annesî;

[1] A ke tâvaṃtî. [2] A aṃte. [3] A eti, cf. II. 4. 3. [4] B om. [5] A seve. [6] B biiyâ. [7] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: je khalu visae sevai sevittâ vâ nâ "loiei pareṇa vâ puṭṭho ninhavai ahavâ taṃ paraṃ saeṇa vâ dâseṇa (!) pâviṭṭhiyareṇa vâ doseṇa vâ uvalimpijji. [8] B pariṇi°. [9] pâṭhântaraṃ: mohe. [10] A adds saṃsayaṃ parijâṇao. [11] B parivacca°. [12] B pali°. [13] B âhu.
[1] A logammi. [2] A tesu. [3] B saṃdhi tti. [4] B ada°.

esa magge âriehiṃ pave*dit*e. ‖1‖ uṭṭhite na pamâyae jâṇittu dukkhaṃ patteyaṃ sâyaṃ. puḍhochaṃdâ iha mâṇavâ; puḍho dukkhaṃ pave*dit*aṃ. se avihiṃsamâṇe[5] aṇavayamâṇe puṭṭho phâse vipaṇollae.[6] esa samiyâ pariyâe viyâhi*t*e. ‖2‖ je asattâ pâvehiṃ kammehiṃ udâhu, te âyaṃkâ phusaṃti iti udâhu, dhîre[7] te phâse puṭṭho 'hiyâsae. se puvvaṃ p' eyaṃ pacchâ p' eyaṃ. bheuradhammaṃ viddhaṃsaṇadhammaṃ adhuvaṃ aṇitiyaṃ[8] asâsayaṃ cayâvacaiyaṃ[9] vipariṇâma- 257
dhammaṃ; pâsaha evaṃ rûvasaṃdhiṃ. samuvehamâṇassa ekâyataṇarayassa iha vippamukkassa n' atthi magge vira*t*assa tti bemi. ‖3‖ âvaṃtî keyâ "vaṃtî logaṃsi[1] pariggahâvaṃtî —se appaṃ vâ bahuṃ vâ aṇuṃ vâ thûlaṃ vâ cittamaṃtaṃ vâ acittamaṃtaṃ vâ—e*t*esu c' eva pariggahâvaṃtî. evam ev' egesiṃ mahabbhayaṃ bhavati. logavittaṃ ca ṇaṃ uvehâe e*t*e saṃge avi*j*âṇao: se suppaḍibuddhaṃ[10] sûvaṇî-yaṃ ti naccâ purisâ paramacakkhû vipparakkamma! e*t*esu c'eva baṃbhaceraṃ ti bemi. ‖4‖ 260

se suyaṃ ca me ajjhatthaṃ ca me: baṃdhapamŏkkho tujjha ajjhatthe 'va, ĕttha vira*t*e aṇagâre dîharâyaṃ titikkhae.
pamatte bahiyâ[11] pâsa appamatte[12] parivvae.
e*t*aṃ moṇaṃ sammaṃ aṇuvâsijjâ si tti bemi. ‖5‖**2**‖

bîo uddesao.

âvaṃtî[1] keyâ "vaṃtî logaṃsi apariggahâvaṃtî, e*t*esu c' eva apariggahâvaṃtî. sŏccâ vaî[2] mehâvî paṃḍiyâṇa nisâmiya. sami*t*âe dhamme âriehiṃ pave*dit*e: jah' ĕttha mae saṃdhî jhosie, evam annattha saṃdhî[3] dujjhosae bhava*t*i. tamhâ bemi: no niṇhavejja[4] vîriyaṃ. ‖1‖ je puvvuṭṭhâî, no pacchâ 262
nivâ*t*î; je puvvuṭṭhâî, pacchâ nivâ*t*î,[5] je no puvvuṭṭhâî, no pacchâ nivâ*t*î. se vi târisae siyâ, je parinnâya logam anne-sitâ.[6] eyaṃ niyâya muṇiṇâ pave*dit*aṃ. iha âṇâkaṃkhî paṃḍie aṇihe puvvâvararâyaṃ jayamâṇe sayâ sîlaṃ saṃpehâe suṇiyâ bhave[7] akâme ajhaṃjhe. imeṇa c'eva jujjhâhi! kiṃ te jujjheṇa bajjhao? juddhârihaṃ khalu dulla*bh*aṃ.

[5] A avah°. [6] B °ṇunnae. [7] A vîre. [8] B aṇiayaṃ [9] A cayo°. [10] A supa°. [11] A vahitâ. [12] B °tto.

[1] A âvaṃti. [2] A vatiṃ Com.: vai tti sup-vyatyayena dvitîyârthe prathamâ. [3] A saṃdhi. [4] B nihaṇijja. [5] B om. the last five words. [6] A aṇusiyâ, B annesaṃti. Calc.: annesitâ. Com.: matvâ ṣritâ anveshati vâ. [7] A bhâve.

266 jah' ĕttha kusalehiṃ parinnâvivege bhâsie. cue hu bâle gabbhâisu rajja*t*i. ||2|| assiṃ c'eyaṃ pavucca*t*i rûvaṃsi vâ chaṇaṃsi vâ. se hu ege[9] saṃviddhapahe muṇî annahâ logam uvehamâṇe iti kammaṃ parinnâya savvaso se na hiṃsa*t*i; saṃjama*t*i, no pagabbha*t*î. ||3|| uvehamâṇo patteyaṃ sâtaṃ vaṇṇâ*d*esî nâ "rabhe kaṃcaṇaṃ savvaloe: egappamuhe vidisappaiṇṇe nivvinnacârî ara*t*e payâsu. se vasumaṃ savvasamannâga*t*apannâṇeṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ akaraṇijjaṃ pâvaṃ kammaṃ taṃ no annesî. jaṃ sammaṃ ti
268 pâsahâ, taṃ moṇaṃ ti pâsahâ; jaṃ moṇaṃ ti pâsahâ, taṃ sammaṃ ti pâsahâ. na imaṃ sakkaṃ siḍhilehiṃ âdijjamâṇehiṃ guṇâsâehiṃ[10] vaṃkasamâyârehiṃ gâram âvasaṃtehiṃ. ||4|| muṇî moṇaṃ samâyâe dhuṇe sarîragaṃ; paṃtaṃ lûhaṃ[11] sevaṃti vîrâ samattadaṃsiṇo. esa ohaṃtare muṇî tiṇṇe mutte virae viyâhie tti bemi. ||5||**3**||

taio uddesao.

gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇassa dujjâ*t*aṃ dupparakkaṃtaṃ bhavati aviyattassa bhikkhuṇo. vayasâ[1] vi ege coiyâ[2] ku-
272 ppaṃti mâṇavâ, unnayamâṇe ya nare maha*t*â moheṇa mujjha*t*i. ||1|| saṃbâhâ bahave bhujjo duraikkammâ ajâṇao apâsao. eyaṃ te mâ hou. eyaṃ kusalassa[2] daṃsaṇaṃ. tadditthîe tammŏttîe tappurakkâre tassannî tannivesaṇe[3] jayavihârî cittanivâî paṃthanijjhâî balibâhire pâsiya pâṇe gacchĕjjâ. ||2|| se abhikkamamâṇe paḍikkamamâṇe[4] saṃkucamâṇe[5] pasâremâṇe viṇiyaṭṭamâṇe[6] saṃpalimajjamâṇe.[7] egayâ guṇasami*t*assa rîya*t*o kâyasaṃphâsam aṇuciṇṇâ ega*t*iyâ pâṇâ
276 uddâyaṃti: ihalogave*d*aṇavejjâvaḍiyaṃ; jaṃ âuṭṭîkammaṃ,[8] taṃ parinnâya vivegam eti. evaṃ se appamâeṇa vivegaṃ kiṭṭa*t*i veyavî. ||3|| se pabhû*t*adaṃsî pabhû*t*aparinnâṇe uvasaṃte sami*t*e sahi*t*e sayâ jae daṭṭhuṃ vippaḍive*d*e*t*i appâṇaṃ: kim esa jaṇo karissa*t*i? esa se paramârâme, jâo logaṃsi[9] itthîo.[10] muṇiṇâ eyaṃ pave*d*i*t*aṃ. ||4|| ubbâhijjamâṇe gâmadhammehiṃ avi nibbalâsae, avi omoyariyaṃ kujjâ, avi uḍḍhaṃ ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâĕjjâ, avi gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjâ, avi âhâraṃ vŏcchiṃ-

8 B °ai. 9 B adds muṇî. 10 A sâtehiṃ. 11 C adds ca, cf. 2. 5. § 3.

1 B vaisâ. 2 A puiyâ. 3 A taṃni°. 4 A pari°. 5 B °kuce°. 6 A om. 7 A saṃpaliv°. 8 B âuṭṭikayaṃ. 9 B logaṃmi. 10 B itthio (çloka !?).

dĕjjâ, avi cae itthîsu maṇaṃ. puvvaṃ daṃḍâ, pacchâ phâsâ; 278
puvvaṃ phâsâ, pacchâ daṃḍâ: icc e*t*e kalahâsaṃgakarâ bhavaṃti. paḍilehâe âgamittâ âṇâvĕjjâ aṇâsevaṇâe[11] tti bemi. se no[12] kâhie, no pâsaṇie, no saṃpasârae,[13] no mamâe,[14] no ka*t*akirie. vaigutte ajjhappasaṃvuḍe[15] parivajjae sayâ pâvaṃ. eyaṃ moṇaṃ samaṇuvâsĕjjâ si tti bemi. ||5||4||

cauttho uddesao.

se bemi,[1] taṃ jahâ: avi hara*d*e paḍipuṇṇe ciṭṭha*t*i samaṃsi
bhome[1] uvasaṃtarae sârakkhamâṇe se ciṭṭha*t*i. so*t*amajjhaga*t*e 281
se pâsa savvato gutte, pâsa loe mahesiṇo, je ya pannâṇamaṃtâ pabuddhâ ârambhovara*t*â sammam eyaṃ ti pâsaha: kâlassa kaṃkhâe parivvayaṃti[2] tti bemi. ||1||

vitigiṃchasamâvanneṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ no la*bh*a*t*i samâhiṃ. siyâ v' ege aṇugacchaṃti, asiyâ v' ege aṇugacchaṃti aṇugacchamâṇehiṃ aṇaṇugacchamâṇe[3] kahaṃ na nivijje?[4] tam eva saccaṃ nîsaṃkaṃ, jaṃ jiṇehiṃ pave*d*i*t*aṃ. ||2||

saḍḍhissa ṇaṃ samaṇunnassa saṃpavvayamâṇassa[5] sami-
yaṃ[6] ti mannamâṇassa ega*d*â samiyâ ho*t*i, samiyaṃ ti 284
mannamâṇassa ega*d*â asamiyâ ho*t*i; asamiyaṃ ti mannamâṇassa ega*d*â samiyâ ho*t*i, asamiyaṃ ti mannamâṇassa ega*d*â asamiyâ ho*t*i.[7] samiyaṃ ti mannamâṇassa samiyâ vâ asamiyâ vâ samiyâ ho*t*i uvehâe. asamiyaṃ ti mannamâṇassa samiyâ va asamiyâ vâ asamiyâ ho*t*i uvehâe. uvehamâṇe aṇuvehamâṇaṃ bûyâ: uvehâhi samiyâe! icc eva tattha saṃdhî jhosie bhava*t*i. ||3||

se uṭṭhiyassa ṭhiyassa ga*t*iṃ samaṇupassaha,[8] ĕttha vi 287
bâlabhâve appâṇaṃ no uvadaṃsejjâ. tumaṃsi nâma sacceva jaṃ haṃtavvaṃ ti mannasi; tumaṃsi nâma sacc eva jaṃ ajjâve*t*avvaṃ ti mannasi; tumaṃsi nâma sacc eva jaṃ pari*t*âve*t*avvaṃ ti mannasi; evaṃ taṃ ceva jaṃ parighĕttavvaṃ ti mannasi;[9] evaṃ taṃ ceva jaṃ uddaveyavvaṃ ti mannasi; aṃjû c' eyappaḍibuddhajîvî[10] tamhâ na haṃtâ na vi ghâyae. aṇusaṃve*d*aṇam appâṇeṇaṃ jaṃ

[11] A °ṇayâe. [12] A always ṇo. [13] A °raṇie. [14] B mamâae, A mamâte. [15] A saṃp°.

[1] AB adds ciṭṭhai. [2] A parijjayaṃti, B pariva°, C parivajjayaṃti. [3] A °ṇâ. [4] B vv, A °va°, C vijjati. [5] B °pava°. [6] A om. [7] A eva bhavati. [8] B °pâsaha. [9] A om. this clause. [10] A eyaṃpa°.

haṃtavvaṃ ti nâ 'bhipatthae. ||4|| je âyâ, se vinnâyâ; je
289 vinnâyâ, se âyâ; jeṇa vi*j*âṇa*t*i, se âyâ, taṃ paḍucca paḍisaṃ-
khâe. esa[11] âyâvâ*d*î samiyâe pariyâe viyâhie tti bemi. ||5||**5**||

pamcamo uddesao.

aṇâṇâe ege sovaṭṭhâṇâ, âṇâe ege niruvaṭṭhâṇâ: eyaṃ te
mâ hou! eyaṃ kusalassa daṃsaṇaṃ. taddiṭṭhîe tammŏttîe
tappurakkâre tassannî tannivesaṇe abhibhûya addakkhû,[1]
aṇabhibhû*t*e pahû[2] nirâlaṃbaṇa*t*âe. je mahaṃ avahîmaṇe
pavâeṇaṃ pavâdaṃ jâṇejjâ sahasammaiyâe paravâgaraṇeṇaṃ
annesiṃ vâ aṃtie[3] sŏccâ niddesaṃ nâ '*t*ivattĕjjâ[4] mehâvî.
292 supaḍilehiya[5] savva*t*o savvayâe sammam eva samabhijâṇiyâ.
ihâ "râmaṃ parinnâya allîṇagutto parivvae.
niṭṭhiyaṭṭhî vîre âgameṇaṃ sadâ parakkamejjâ si tti
bemi. ||1||

uḍḍhaṃ soyâ ahe soyâ tiriyaṃ soyâ viyâhiyâ |
e*t*e soyâ viyakkhâ*t*â jehiṃ saṃgaṃ ti pâsahâ ||

âvaṭṭaṃ tu[6] uvehâe ettha viramejja ve*d*avî;
viṇaĕttu soyaṃ, nikkhamma, esa maham akammâ jâṇa*t*i
pâsa*t*i, paḍilehâe nâ 'vakaṃkha*t*i. ||2||
295 iha âga*t*iṃ ga*t*iṃ parinnâya acce*t*i jâimaraṇassa vaṭṭa-
maggaṃ[7] vikkhâ*t*arate savve sarâ niyaṭṭaṃti takkâ
jattha na vijja*t*î[9] ma*t*î tattha na gâhiyâ. oe appa*t*iṭṭhâ-
ṇassa kheyanne. ||3|| se na[8] dîhe na[8] hasse na vaṭṭe na
taṃse na cauraṃse na parimaṃḍale na kiṇhe[10] na nîle na lohie
na halidde na sukkile na surabhigaṃdhe na durabhigaṃdhe
na titte na kaḍue na kasâe[11] na aṃbile na mahure[12] na
kakkhaḍe na maue na garue[13] na lahue na sîe na uṇhe[10] na
niddhe na lukkhe na kâû na ruhe na saṃge na itthî na[8]
297 purise na[8] annahâ. parinne sanne uvamâ na[8] vijjai arûvî
sattâ apayassa payaṃ n'atthi. se na[8] sadde na rûve na
gaṃdhe na rase na phâse icc e*t*âvaṃti tti bemi. ||4||**6**||

chaṭṭho uddesao.

paṃcamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

logasâro samatto.

[11] B es.

[1] B ada°. [2] B pabhû. [3] B om°. [4] B °jja°. [5] A °iyâ. [6] AB âvaṭṭam eyaṃ t'. [7] AB °magam. [8] A ṇ°. [9] B vijjai. [10] B nh. [11] A kasâyae. [12] B adds va lavaṇe. [13] B gurue.

CHAṬṬHAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

DHUTAṂ.

obujjhamâṇe iha mâṇavesu agghâ*t*i[1] se nare[2] jass' imâo jâ*t*îo savvâo[3] supaḍilehiyâo[4] bhavaṃti, agghâ*t*i se nâṇam[2] aṇelisaṃ. se kiṭṭa*t*i tesiṃ samuṭṭhi*t*âṇaṃ nikkhittadaṃḍâṇaṃ samâhiyâṇaṃ pannâṇamaṃtâṇaṃ iha[5] muttimaggaṃ. evaṃ p[6] ege mahâvîrâ vipparikkamaṃti;[7] pâsaha ege visîyamâṇe[8] aṇattapanne se bemi. || 1 || se jahâ nâmae[9] vi kumme
harae viṇiviṭṭhacitte pacchannapalâse ummuggaṃ[10] se na[2] 300
la*bh*a*t*i, bhaṃjagâ iva saṃnivesaṃ[2] no[2] cayaṃti: evaṃ p' ege aṇegarûvehiṃ kulehiṃ[9] jâyâ vi[11] rûvehiṃ sattâ kaluṇaṃ thaṇaṃti; ni*d*âṇa*t*o te na[2] labhaṃti mŏkkhaṃ. ||2|| aha pâsa tehiṃ kulehiṃ âyattâe jâyâ:

gaṃḍî aduvâ koṭṭhî râyaṃsî avamâriyaṃ |
kâṇiyaṃ jhimmiyaṃ c'eva kuṇiyaṃ khujjiyaṃ tahâ ||i||
udariṃ ca pâsa mûyaṃ[12] ca sûṇiyaṃ ca gilâsiṇî[13] |
vevaiṃ pîḍhasappiṃ ca silavayaṃ[14] ma*dh*umehaṇiṃ ||ii||
solasa e*t*e rogâ akkhâyâ aṇupuvvaso | 305
aha ṇaṃ phusaṃti âyaṃkâ phâsâ ya asamaṃjasâ ||iii||
maraṇaṃ tesiṃ sapehâe uvavâyaṃ cavaṇaṃ ca naccâ |
paripâgaṃ[15] ca sapehâe taṃ suṇeha jahâ tahâ ||iv||

saṃti pâṇâ aṃdhâ tamasi viyâhiyâ, tâm eva saiṃ asaiṃ[16] aiyacca uccâvace[17] phâse paḍisaṃve*d*e*t*i; buddhehiṃ eyaṃ pave*d*i*t*aṃ. ||3|| saṃti pâṇâ vâsagâ rasagâ udae udayacarâ âgâsagâmiṇo pâṇâ pâṇe kilesaṃti. pâsa loe mahabbhayaṃ;
bahudukkhâ hu jaṃtavo. sattâ kâmehiṃ mâṇavâ abaleṇa 308
va*dh*aṃ gacchaṃti sarîreṇa pabhaṃgureṇa. aṭṭe se bahudukkhe iti bâle pakuvva*t*i. ee roge[18] bahû naccâ âurâ pari*t*âvae? nâ'laṃ pâsa, alaṃ tav[19] e*t*ehiṃ! eyaṃ

[1] B akkhâi. [2] A ṇ. [3] A °âto. [4] B °hiâ. [5] A iham. [6] A pp. [7] B vipa°. [8] B avasî°. [9] A om. [10] A umu°, B umma°. [11] B om. [12] A muttiṃ. [13] B °ṇiṃ. [14] B sile°, A °vaiṃ. [15] A pariyâgaṃ. [16] A asayaṃ. [17] A uccâvae. [18] A roe. [19] B tava.

pâsa muṇî mahabbhayaṃ! nâ 'ivâ*d*ĕjja kaṃcaṇaṃ, âyâṇa
bho! sussûsa bho! dhûyavâyaṃ pave*d*issâmi.[20] ||4|| iha
khalu attattâe tehiṃ tehiṃ kulehiṃ a*bh*iseeṇa abhisaṃbhûtâ
abhisaṃjâ*t*â abhinivvaṭṭâ abhisaṃvuḍḍhâ[21] abhisaṃbuddhâ[9]
abhinikkhaṃtâ aṇupuvveṇa mahâmuṇî. taṃ parikkamaṃtaṃ
310 paridevamâṇâ mâ ne[2] cayâhi iti[22] te va*d*aṃti. ||5|| chaṃ-
dovaṇîyâ ajjhovavannâ akkaṃdakârî jaṇagâ ru*d*aṃti.
atârise muṇî ohaṃtarae, jaṇagâ jeṇa vippajaḍhâ. saraṇaṃ
tattha no[2] same*t*i. kiha nâma se tattha rama*t*i? eyaṃ nâṇaṃ
sayâ samaṇuvâsĕjjâ si tti bemi. ||6||**1**||

padhamo uddesao.

âuraṃ lo*g*am âyâe caittâ puvvasaṃjogaṃ hiccâ uvasamaṃ
vasittâ baṃbhaceraṃsi vasu vâ aṇuvasu vâ jâṇittu dhammaṃ
ahâtahâ ah' ege tam acâ*t*i. kusîlâ vatthaṃ paḍiggahaṃ
312 kaṃbalaṃ pâyapuṃchaṇaṃ viusijjâ aṇupuvveṇa[1] aṇahiyâ-
semâṇâ parîsahe durahiyâsae. kâme mamâyamâṇassa i*d*âṇiṃ
vâ muhutteṇa vâ aparimâṇâe bhe*d*o.[2] evaṃ se aṃtarâiehiṃ
kâmehiṃ âkevaliehiṃ avitiṇṇâ[3] c' e*t*e. ||1|| ah' ege dham-
maṃ âyâe âdâṇapabhi*t*isu[4] ppaṇihie care apalîyamâṇe[4]
daḍhe,[5] savvaṃ gehiṃ[6] parinnâya esa paṇae mahâmuṇî
a*t*iyacca savva*t*o saṃgaṃ, na mahaṃ atthî 'ti.[7] iya[8] ego
aham aṃsi jayamâṇe ĕttha vira*t*e aṇagâre savva*t*o muṃḍe
rîyaṃte. je acele parivusi*t*e saṃcikkhai omoyariyâe, se
314 akkuṭṭhe va[9] hae va[9] lûsie va.[9] paliyaṃ pakaṃtha aduvâ
pakaṃtha atahehiṃ saddaphâsehiṃ. iya[8] saṃkhâe ega*t*are
anna*t*are abhinnâya titikkhamâṇe parivvae[10] je ya[11] hirî, je u[12]
ahirîmâṇe. cĕccâ savvaṃ visŏttiyaṃ saṃphâse phâse samiya-
daṃsaṇe. ||3|| ee bho nagiṇâ vuttâ, je logaṃsi aṇâgamaṇa-
dhammiṇo âṇâe mâmagaṃ dhammaṃ. esa uttaravâe iha[13]
mâṇavâṇaṃ viyâhie. ĕttho 'varae taṃ jhosamâṇe âyâṇijjaṃ
parinnâya pariyâeṇaṃ vigiṃca*t*i. iham egesiṃ egacariyâ
317 tatth' i*t*arâ iyarehiṃ kulehiṃ suddhesaṇâe savvesaṇâe se
mehâvî parivvae; subbhiṃ vâ aduvâ[14] dubbhiṃ, aduvâ

[20] A pavedayissâmi. [21] A abhisaṃtuḍḍhâ. [22] B ia.
[1] B °ṇaṃ. [2] B bhee. [3] B avaitinnâ, A nn. [4] B app°. [5] A daḍhâ.
[6] B giddhiṃ. [7] B atthi tti. [8] A iti. [9] B vâ. [10] A cc. [11] AB a. [12] B om.
[13] A idha. [14] A ahavâ.

tattha bheravâ pâṇâ pâṇe kilesaṃti te phâse puṭṭho vîre ahiyâsĕjjâ[15] si tti bemi. ‖4‖**2**‖

biio uddesao.

eyaṃ khu muṇî âyâṇaṃ sayâ suakkhâyadhamme vi*dh*û*t*a-
kappe nijjhosaittâ.[1] je acele parivusie, tassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa
no evaṃ bhavai: parijuṇṇe me vatthe, vatthaṃ jâissâmi,
suttaṃ jâissâmi, sûiṃ jâissâmi, saṃdhissâmi, sivvissâmi,[2]
vukkasissâmi, parihissâmi, pâuṇissâmi. ‖1‖ aduvâ tattha 319
parakkamaṃtaṃ bhujjo acelaṃ taṇaphâsâ phusaṃti, sîya-
phâsâ phusaṃti, teophâsâ phusaṃti, daṃsamasagaphâsâ phu-
saṃti; egayare annayare virûvarûve phâse ahiyâse*t*i acele
lâghavam âgamamîṇe.[3] tave se abhisamannâga*t*e bhava*t*i.
jah' eyaṃ bhagava*t*â pave*dit*aṃ, tam eva abhisamĕccâ
savva*t*o savvattâe[4] saṃmattam eva samabhijâṇiyâ. evaṃ
tesiṃ mahâvîrâṇaṃ cirarâtaṃ[5] puvvâiṃ vâsâiṃ rîyamâṇâ-
ṇaṃ daviyâṇaṃ pâsa ahiyâsiyaṃ;[6] âga*t*apannâṇâṇaṃ kisâ bâhâ
bhavaṃti payaṇue ya maṃsasoṇie. vissenịṃ[7] kaṭṭu parinnâ- 321
ya esa tinne mutte virae viyâhie tti bemi. ‖2‖ virayaṃ bhi-
kkhuṃ rîyaṃtaṃ cirarâ*t*osiyaṃ ara*t*î tattha kiṃ vidhârae?
saṃdhemâṇe samuṭṭhi*t*e. jahâ se dîve asaṃdîṇe, evaṃ se
dhamme âriyapadesie.[8] te aṇavakaṃkhamâṇâ pâṇâ aṇativâe-
mâṇâ daiyâ[9] me*dh*âviṇo paṃḍiyâ. evaṃ tesiṃ bhagava*t*o
aṇuṭṭhâṇe; jahâ se diyâ poe, evaṃ te sissâ diyâ ya râo ya
aṇupuvveṇaṃ vâiya tti bemi. ‖3‖**3**‖ 325

taio uddesao.

evaṃ te sissâ diyâ ya râo ya aṇupuvveṇaṃ vâi*t*â tehiṃ mahâvîrehiṃ pannâṇamaṃtehiṃ[1] tesiṃ 'tie pannâṇam uvalabbha. [2]hiccâ uvasamaṃ phârusiyaṃ[3] samâ*d*iyaṃti. vasittâ baṃbhaceraṃsi âṇaṃ taṃ no tti mannamâṇâ âghâyaṃ tu sŏccâ nisamma samaṇunnâ jîvissâmo ege nikkhamma te asaṃbhavaṃtâ viḍajjhamâṇâ kâmehiṃ giddhâ ajjhovavannâ

[15] A hiyâsaejjâ.

[1] A ṇ. [2] B sîv. [3] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: evaṃ khalu se uvagaraṇalâghaviyaṃ tavaṃ kammakkhayakâraṇaṃ kareti. [4] A savvatâe. [5] B °râiṃ. [6] A hiy°. [7] A ṇî. [8] A âriyadesie. [9] A datiyâ.

[1] A tesaṃ. [2] pâthântaraṃ vâ: heccâ uvasamamaṃthâ h' ege phârusiyaṃ samâruhaṃti. [3] A pharusiyaṃ.

samâhim âghâ*t*am ajhosayamtâ [3] sattháram evam
pharusam va*d*amti. sîlamamtâ uvasamtâ samkhâe rîya-
mâṇâ, asîlâ aṇuvayamâṇassa bi*t*iyâ mamdassa bâlayâ.[4] niyaṭṭa-
mâṇâ v' ege âyâragoyaram âikkhamti.[5] nâṇabbhaṭṭhâ damsa-
328 ṇalûsiṇo namamâṇâ ege jîviyam vippariṇâmemti.[6] puṭṭhâ v'
ege niyaṭṭamti jîviyass' eva kâraṇâ. nikkhamtam pi
tesim dunnikkhamtam bhavati. ||1|| bâla vayaṇijjâ [7] hu te
narâ puṇo puṇo jâ*t*im pagappĕmti.[8] ahe sambhavamtâ [9]
viddâyamâṇâ aham amsî 'ti viukkase; udâsîṇe pharusam
vayamti. paliyam pagamthe aduvâ pagamthe atahehim. tam
mehâvî jâṇĕjjâ dhammam. ahammaṭṭhî tumam si nâma
330 bâle ârambhaṭṭhî aṇuvayamâṇe: haṇa pâṇe! ghâ*t*amâṇe
haṇao yâvi samaṇujâṇamîṇe [10]: ghore dhamme udîri*t*e; uvehai
ṇam aṇâṇâe, esa visaṇṇe vitamḍe [11] viyâhie. tti bemi. ||2||
kim aṇeṇa bho yaṇeṇa karissâmi tti mannamâṇâ evam ege [12]
vidittâ [13] mâtaram piyaram [14]hĕccâ nâyao pariggaham; vîrâya-
mâṇâ [15] samuṭṭhâe avihimsâ suvva*t*â damtâ pâsa [16] dîṇe;
uppaie paḍivayamâṇe. vasaṭṭâ kâyarâ jaṇâ lûsagâ bhavamti.
aham egesim siloe pâvae bhava*t*i: se samaṇavibbhamte 2
332 pâsah' ege samannâga*t*ehim [17] asamannâgate namamâṇehim
aṇamamâṇe vira*t*ehim avira*t*e daviehim addavie. abhisa-
mĕccâ pamḍie mehâvî niṭṭhiyaṭṭhe vîre âgameṇam sayâ
parakkamĕjjâ si tti bemi. ||3||**4**||

cauttho uddesao.

se gihesu vâ gihamtaresu vâ gâmesu vâ gâmamtaresu vâ
nagaresu vâ nagaramtaresu vâ jaṇavaesu vâ jaṇavayamtaresu
vâ samtegaiyâ jaṇâ lûsagâ bhavamti, aduvâ phâsâ phusamti.
te phâse phuṭṭho vîro ahiyâsae.[1] ||1|| oe samiyadamsaṇe
dayam logassa jâṇittâ pâîṇam paḍîṇam [2] dâhiṇam u*d*îṇam
335 âikkhe vibhae kiṭṭe ve*d*avî.[3] se uṭṭhi*t*esu vâ aṇuṭṭhi*t*esu vâ

[3] A ajo°. [4] B bâliyâ. [5] A âti°. [6] B vipari°, A °amti. [7] B vaiṇ°. [8] B pakappimti. [9] A °to. [10] B °mâṇe. [11] B viadde. [12] B pege. [13] B caittâ. [14] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: samaṇâ bhavissâmo aṇagârâ akimcaṇâ aputtâ apasû ahimsagâ suvvayâ damtâ paradattabhoiṇo pâvam kammam karessâmo samuṭṭhâe. [15] A °ṇe. [16] B passa. [17] B adds saha.

[1] A hiy°. [2] A paḍiṇam. [3] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: je khalu bhikkhû bahussue vajjhâgame âharaṇaheo kusale dhammakahâladdhisampanno khettam kâlam purisam samâsajja kah' eyam purise kam vâ darisaṇam abhisampanno evam puṇa jâtîe pabhû dhammassa âghavittae.

sussûsamâṇesu pavedae. ‖2‖ saṃtiṃ viratiṃ uvasamaṃ nivvâṇaṃ soyaṃ[4] ajjaviyaṃ maddaviyaṃ lâghaviyaṃ aṇativattiya[5] savvesiṃ pâṇâṇaṃ savvesiṃ bhû*t*âṇaṃ savvesiṃ jîvâṇaṃ savvesiṃ sattâṇaṃ aṇuvîi bhikkhudhammam âikkhĕjjâ. ‖3‖ aṇuvîi bhikkhuddhammam âikkhamâṇe no attâṇaṃ âsâ*d*ĕjjâ, no paraṃ âsâ*d*ĕjjâ, no annâiṃ pâṇâiṃ bhûtâiṃ
jîvâiṃ sattâiṃ âsâ*d*ĕjjâ. se aṇâsâyae aṇâsâyamâṇe vajjhamâ- 337
ṇâṇaṃ pâṇâṇaṃ bhû*t*âṇaṃ jîvâṇaṃ sattâṇaṃ, jahâ se dîve asaṃdîṇe, evaṃ se bhavati saraṇaṃ mahâmuṇî. ‖4‖ evaṃ se uṭṭhie ṭhiyappâ aṇihe acale cale abahilese parivvae:

samkhâya[6] pesalaṃ dhammaṃ diṭṭhimaṃ parinivvuḍe |
tamhâ saṃgaṃ ti pâsahâ gaṃthehiṃ gaḍhiyâ narâ. ‖

visannâ kâmakkaṃtâ, tumhâ lûhâo no parivittasĕjjâ. jass' ime ârambhâ savvato savvattâe suparinnâyâ bhavaṃti, jass' ime lûsiṇo no parivittasaṃti se vaṃtâ kohaṃ ca mâṇaṃ
ca mâyaṃ ca lo*bh*aṃ ca esa tuṭṭe[7] viyâhie tti bemi. ‖5‖ 340
kâyassa viâghâe[8] esa saṃgâmasîse viyâhie. se hu pâraṃgame muṇî avihammamâṇe phalagâva*t*aṭṭhî kâlovaṇîe kaṃkhĕjjâ kâlaṃ jâva sarîrabhe*d*ŏ tti bemi. ‖6‖**5**‖

paṃcamo uddesao.

chattham ajjhayaṇaṃ.

dhûtaṃ samattaṃ.

[4] A soviyaṃ. [5] MSS. °iyaṃ, Comm. = anatipatya. [6] A saṃkhâta. [7] AC tiuṭṭe.
[8] AB viâvâe.

SATTAMAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

MAHÂPARINNÂ.

se bemi: samaṇunnassa vâ asamaṇunnassa vâ asaṇaṃ vâ
pâṇaṃ vâ khâimaṃ vâ sâimaṃ vâ vatthaṃ vâ paḍiggahaṃ[1]
vâ pâyapuṃchaṇaṃ vâ no pâĕjjâ no nimaṃtijjâ no kujjâ
veyâvaḍiyaṃ paraṃ âḍhâyamîṇe tti bemi. ||1|| dhuvaṃ[2]
346 c' eyaṃ jâṇĕjjâ asaṇaṃ vâ *jâva*[3] pâyapuṃchaṇaṃ vâ labhiya[4]
no labhiya,[4] bhuṃjiya[4] no bhuṃjiya[4] paṃthaṃ viyattûṇa
viukkamma[11] vibhattaṃ dhammaṃ jhosemâṇe samemâṇe
palemâṇe[5] pâĕjjâ nimaṃtĕjjâ kujjâ veyâvaḍiyaṃ paraṃ aṇâ-
ḍhâyamîṇe tti bemi. ||2|| iham egesiṃ âyâragoyare no suṇi-
saṃte bhava*t*i. te iha ârambhaṭṭhî aṇuvayamâṇâ:[6] haṇa
pâṇe; ghâyamâṇâ haṇao âvi samaṇujâṇamîṇâ,[7] aduvâ
adinnam âiyaṃti, aduvâ vâyâo vippauṃjaṃti; taṃ jahâ: atthi
loe, n'atthi loe; dhuve loe, adhuve loe; sâie loe, aṇâie loe;
349 sapajjavasie loe, apajjavasie loe; sukaḍe tti vâ, dukkaḍe tti vâ;
kallâṇe ti[8] vâ, pâvae[9] ti vâ; sâ*dh*û ti[8] vâ, asâ*dh*û ti[8] vâ;
siddhî ti[8] vâ, asiddhî ti[8] vâ; nirae ti[8] vâ, anirae ti[8] vâ—jam
iṇaṃ vipaḍivannâ mâmagaṃ dhammaṃ pannavemâṇâ[10] ĕttha
vi jâṇa[11] akasmât. evaṃ tesiṃ no suyakkhâe no supannatte
dhamme bhava*t*i; se jah' eyaṃ bhagava*t*â pave*d*i*t*aṃ âsupanne-
ṇaṃ jâṇayâ pâsayâ; aduvâ guttî vaogoyarassa tti bemi. ||3||
savvattha saṃmayaṃ pâvaṃ, tam eva uvâ*t*ikkamma esa
351 mahaṃ vivege viyâhie. gâme vâ aduvâ raṇṇe, n'eva gâme
n'eva raṇṇe dhammam âyâṇaha paveiyaṃ. mâhaṇeṇa
ma*t*imayâ jâmâ tinni udâhiyâ, jesu ime âriyâ saṃ-
bujjhamâṇâ samuṭṭhi*t*â nivvuyâ pâvehiṃ kammehiṃ aṇi*d*âṇâ
te viyâhiyâ. ||4|| uḍḍhaṃ ahaṃ tiriyaṃ disâsu savvao
savvâvaṃti ca ṇaṃ paḍikkaṃ[1] jîvehiṃ kammasamârambhe
ṇaṃ; taṃ parinnâya mehâvî n'eva sayaṃ eehiṃ kâehiṃ
daṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhĕjjâ, n' ev' annehiṃ eehiṃ kâehiṃ

[1] A pari°. [2] A dhuyaṃ. [3] A full phrase. [4] AB iyâ. [5] B vale°. [6] B °mâṇe.
[7] A adds ahaṇao. [8] B tti preceded by the short vowel. [9] B pâve. [10] A °ṇe.
[11] BC jâṇeha.

damdam samârambhâvějjâ, n' ev' anne eehim[11] kâehim
damdam samârambhamte vi samaṇujâṇějjâ; je[12] v' anne 353
eehim kâehim damdam samârambhamti, tesim vayam lajjâmo.
tam parinnâya mehâvî tam vâ damdam annam vâ damdam no
damdam bhîdamdam samârambhâvějjâ si tti bemi. ||5||**1**||
padhamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû parakkamejja vâ citthejja vâ nisiejja vâ
tuyattejja vâ susâṇamsi vâ sunnâgâramsi vâ giriguhamsi vâ
rukkhamûlamsi vâ kumbhârâyayaṇamsi vâ huratthâ vâ kahim
ci viharamâṇam tam bhikkhum uvasamkamittu gâhâvatî
bûyâ: âusamto[1] samaṇâ! aham khalu tava atthâe asaṇam vâ 4 354
vattham vâ padiggaham vâ kambalam vâ pâyapumchaṇam vâ
pâṇâim bhûtâim jîvâim sattâim samârabbha samuddissa
kîyam pâmiccam acchejjam aṇisattham abhihadam âhattu
cetemi, âvasa*h*am vâ samussiṇâmi; se bhumjaha, vasaha! ||1||
âusamto[1] samaṇâ! bhikkhû[2] tam[2] gâhâva*t*im samaṇasam
savayasam padiyâikkhe: âusamto gâhâva*t*î![3] no khalu te
vayaṇam âdhâmi,[4] no khalu te vayaṇam parijâṇâmi, jo tumam
mama atthâe asaṇam vâ 4[5] vattham vâ 4[5] pâṇâim 4[5] samârabbha 356
samuddissa kîyam pâmiccam acchejjam aṇisattham abhiha-
dam âhattu ce*t*esi, âvasaham samussiṇâsi. se virato âuso
gâhâva*t*î eyassâ 'karaṇâe.[6] ||2|| se bhikkhû parakkamejja
vâ *jâva* huratthâ vâ kahimci viharamâṇam tam bhikkhum
uvasamkamittu gâhâva*t*î âyaga*t*âe pehâe asaṇam vâ 4[5] vattham
vâ 4[5] pâṇâim 4 samârabbha *jâva* âhattu ceteti, âvasaham vâ
samussiṇâe,[7] tam bhikkhum parighâseum.[8] tam ca bhikkhû 357
jâṇejjâ sahasammaiyâe[9] paravâgaraṇeṇam annesim vâ soccâ:
ayam khalu gâhâva*t*î[10] mama atthâe asaṇam vâ 4 vattham vâ
4[5] pâṇâim vâ 4 samârabbha *jâva* âhattu ceteti, âvasaham vâ
vâ samussiṇâ*t*i.[10] tam ca bhikkhû padilehâe âgamettâ âṇa-
vejjâ aṇâsevaṇâe tti bemi. ||3|| bhikkhum ca khalu putthâ
vâ aputthâ vâ, je ime âhacca gamthâ phusamti, se hamtâ
haṇaha, khaṇaha, chimdaha, dahaha, pacaha, âlumpaha,
vilumpaha, sahasakkâreha,[11] vipparâmusaha! te phâse 358

[11] A annehim. [12] A ne.
[1] MSS. âusambho. [2] A tam bhikkhum. [3] A °im. [4] B âdhâemi.
[5] B hva 4. [6] B kâraṇayâe. [7] B °ṇati. [8] B °settum; add ahivâseum or a similar
word. [9] B °mutiyâe. [10] A no *t*. [11] B °sâkâreha.

puṭṭho vîro ahiyâsae, aduvâ âyâragoyaram âikkhe takkiyâ ṇam aṇelisaṃ, aduvâ vaiguttîe goyarassa aṇupuvveṇaṃ sammaṃ paḍilehâe âyagutte. buddhehiṃ eyaṃ paveditaṃ: se samaṇunne asamaṇunnassa asaṇaṃ vâ 4 [12]vatthaṃ vâ 4 no pâejjâ, no nimaṃtejjâ, no kujjâ veyâvaḍiyaṃ paraṃ âḍhâyamîṇe tti bemi. ||4|| dhammam âyâṇaha paveditaṃ mâhaṇeṇaṃ matimayâ: samaṇunne samaṇunnassa asaṇaṃ vâ 4
360 vatthaṃ vâ 4 pâejjâ, nimaṃtejjâ, kujjâ veyâvaḍiyaṃ paraṃ âḍhâyamîṇe tti bemi. ||5||**2**||

biio uddesao.

majjhimeṇaṃ vayasâ vi ege saṃbujjhamâṇâ samuṭṭhitâ soccâ medhâvî vayaṇaṃ paṃḍiyâṇaṃ nisâmittâ.[1] samiyâe dhamme âriehiṃ pavedite. te aṇavakaṃkhamâṇâ aṇativâtemâṇâ apariggahamîṇâ. no pariggahavaṃtî[2] savvâvaṃtî[2] ca ṇaṃ logaṃsi nihâya daṃḍaṃ[3] pâṇehiṃ pâvaṃ kammaṃ akuvvamâṇe esa mahaṃ agaṃthe viyâhie. ||1|| oe jutimaṃtassa[4] khetanne uvavâyaṃ cavaṇaṃ ca naccâ âhârovacayâ dehâ
362 parîsahapabhaṃgurâ. pâsah' ege savviṃdiehiṃ parigilâyamâṇehiṃ oe dayaṃ dayati; je saṃnihâṇasatthassa kheyanne se bhikkhû kâlanne balanne[5] mâyanne[5] khaṇanne[5] viṇayanne[5] samayanne[5] pariggahaṃ amamâyamîṇe kâle 'ṇuṭṭhâî apaḍinne duhao chettâ niyâti. ||2|| taṃ bhikkhuṃ sîyaphâsapaḍivevamâṇagâtaṃ[6] uvasaṃkamittu gâhâvatî bûyâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! no khalu te gâmadhammâ uvvâhaṃti? âusaṃto gâhâvatî! no khalu mama gâmadhammâ uvvâhaṃti.
364 sîyaphâsaṃ ca no khalu ahaṃ saṃcâemi ahiyâsettae; no khalu me kappati agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâlettae pajjâlĕttae vâ kâyaṃ âyâvĕttae vâ payâvĕttae vâ, annesiṃ vâ vayaṇâo. siyâ s' evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâlĕttâ pajjâlĕttâ âyâvejja[7] vâ payâvĕjja[7] vâ. taṃ ca bhikkhû paḍilehâe âgamettâ âṇavejjâ aṇâsevaṇâe tti bemi. ||3||**3**||

taio uddesao.

je bhikkhû tihiṃ vatthehiṃ parivusite[1] pâyacautthehiṃ,

[12] A om.
[1] B nisâmiyâ. [2] B °i. [3] B ḍa°. [4] MSS. jj. [5] MSS. ṇṇ. [6] A °veya° B parîve°. [7] B °â.
[1] B pariosite pâda°.

tassa ṇaṃ no evaṃ bhavati: cautthaṃ vatthaṃ jâissâmi. se
ahesaṇijjâiṃ jâejjâ, ahâpariggahiyâiṃ vatthâiṃ dhârejjâ, no 366
dhovĕjjâ,[2] no raejjâ,[3] no dhotarattâiṃ vatthâiṃ dhârejjâ,
apaliuṃcamâṇe[4] gâmaṃtaresu omacelie. eyaṃ[5] khu vattha-
dhârissa sâmaggiyaṃ. a*h*a puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: uvâ*t*ikkaṃte[6]
khalu hemaṃte, gimhe paḍivanne; a*h*âparijuṇṇâiṃ vatthâiṃ
pariṭṭhavejjâ, ahâparijuṇṇaiṃ vatthâiṃ pariṭṭhavettâ aduvâ
saṃtaruttare, aduvâ omacelae,[7] aduvâ egasâḍe, aduvâ acele
lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe. tave se abhisamannâgate bhavati.
jam e*t*aṃ bhagava*t*â paveditaṃ, tam eva abhisameccâ savvato 367
savvayâe[8] samattam eva samabhijâṇiyâ. ||1|| jassa ṇaṃ bhi-
kkhussa evaṃ bhavati: puṭṭho khalu aham aṃsi, nâ 'lam
aham[9] aṃsi[9] sîyaphâsaṃ a*h*iyâsĕttae,[10] se vasumaṃ savva-
samannâgatapannâṇeṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ kei akaraṇayâe[11] âvaṭṭe.
tavassiṇo hu taṃ seyaṃ[12] jam ege vihamâdie. tatthâ
'vi tassa kâlapariyâe se vi tattha viyaṃtikârae. icc etaṃ[12]
vimohâyataṇaṃ hiyaṃ suhaṃ khamaṃ nisseyasaṃ âṇugâmi-
yaṃ ti bemi. ||2||**4**||

cauttho uddesao.

je bhikkhû dohiṃ vatthehiṃ parivusi*t*e pâ*t*atatiehiṃ, tassa 370
ṇaṃ no evaṃ bhavati: tatiyaṃ vatthaṃ jâissâmi. se ahesa-
ṇijjâiṃ vatthâiṃ jâejjâ *jâva* eyaṃ khu[1] tassa bhikkhussa sâma-
ggiyaṃ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇĕjjâ: uvâ*t*ikkaṃte khalu hemaṃte,
gimhe paḍivanne; a*h*âparijuṇṇâiṃ[2] vatthâiṃ pariṭṭhavejjâ,
ahâparijuṇṇâiṃ vatthâiṃ pariṭṭhavettâ aduvâ[3] saṃtaruttare,[3]
aduva egasâḍe, aduvâ acele lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe. tave se
abhisamannâgate bhavati. jam[4] eyaṃ bhagava*t*â paveditaṃ,
tam eva abhisameccâ savvato savvayâe[5] samattam eva sama- 371
bhijâṇiyâ.[6] jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa evaṃ bhavati: puṭṭho
abalo aham aṃsi, nâ 'lam aham aṃsi gihaṃtarasaṃkamaṇaṃ
bhikkhâyariyaṃ gamaṇâe. ||1|| se evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro
abhihaḍaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ. se puvvâm eva

[2] A dhoejjâ. [3] B om. [4] B °ṇo. [5] A evaṃ. [6] A uvâikaṃte. [7] A avama°, B °le. [8] B savvattâe. [9] A om. [10] B adhi°, A °settae. [11] B keti akaraṇâe, A âuḍḍhe. [12] B se taṃ.

[1] B khalu. [2] B adhâ°. [3] A om. B adds aduvâ omacele. [4] B jadh. [5] B savvattâe. [6] A °ṇayâ, B °ṇitâ.

âloejjâ: âusaṃto gâhâva*t*î! no khalu me kappati abhihaḍe
asaṇe vâ 4 bhottae vâ pâyae vâ anne vâ tahappagâre.[6] ||2||
jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa ayaṃ pagappe: ahaṃ ca khalu paḍi-
372 nnatto[7] apaḍinnattehiṃ[7] gilâṇo agilâṇehiṃ abhikaṃkha sâ-
hammiehiṃ kîramâṇaṃ veyâvaḍiyaṃ sâijjissâmi[8]; ahaṃ câvi
khalu apaḍinnatto[7] paḍinnattassa,[7] agilâṇo gilâṇassa abhikaṃ-
kha sâ*dh*ammiyassa kujjâ veyâvaḍiyaṃ karaṇâe. ||3|| âhaṭṭu
parinnaṃ[9] âṇakkhessâmi âhaḍaṃ ca sâijjissâmi[8]; âhaṭṭu
parinnaṃ[9] âṇakkhessâmi âhaḍaṃ ca no sâijjissâmi[8]; âhaṭṭu
parinnaṃ[9] no âṇakkhessâmi âhaḍaṃ ca sâijjissâmi[8]; âhaṭṭu
374 parinnaṃ[9] no âṇakkhessâmi âhaḍaṃ ca no sâijjissâmi.[8] evaṃ
se a*h*âkiṭṭitam[2] eva dhammaṃ sama*bh*ijâṇamâṇe saṃte virate
susamâhi*t*alesse. tatthâ 'vi tassa kâlapariyâe se tattha viaṃti-
kârae.[10] icc etaṃ vimohâyataṇaṃ hiyaṃ suhaṃ khamaṃ
nisseyasaṃ[11] âṇugâmiyaṃ ti bemi. ||4||**5**||

paṃcamo uddesao.

je bhikkhû egeṇa vattheṇa parivusi*t*e pâyabitieṇa, tassa no
evaṃ bhava*t*i: bitiyaṃ vatthaṃ jâissâmi. se ahesaṇijjaṃ[1]
vatthaṃ jâejjâ, a*h*âpariggahi*t*aṃ vatthaṃ dhârejjâ *jâva*
gimhe paḍivanne; ahâparijuṇṇaṃ vatthaṃ pariṭṭhavejjâ,
375 aduvâ egasâḍe, aduvâ acele lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe *jâva*
samattam eva samabhijâṇiyâ. jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa evaṃ
bhava*t*i: ego aham aṃsi, no me atthi koi na yâ'ham avi
kassai—evaṃ sa egâṇiyam[2] eva appâṇaṃ samabhijâṇĕjjâ
lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe. tave se abhisamannâgate bhava*t*i.
jah' eyaṃ bhagava*t*â pave*d*i*t*aṃ, tam eva abhisamĕccâ savva-
to savvayâe[3] samattam eva samabhijâṇiyâ. ||1|| se bhikkhû vâ
376 bhikkhuṇî vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âhâremâṇe no vâmâo haṇuyâo dâ-
hiṇaṃ haṇuyaṃ saṃcârejjâ âsâemîṇe[4] dâhiṇâo[5] vâ haṇuyâo[5]
vâmaṃ haṇuyaṃ no saṃcârejjâ âsâemîṇe, aṇâsâemîṇe lâgha-
viyaṃ âgamamîṇe.[6] tave se abhisamannâgate bhavati. jah'
eyaṃ bhagava*t*â paveditaṃ, tam eva abhisameccâ savvato

[6] B eyapp°.—pâṭhântaraṃ vâ: gâhâvatî uvasaṃkamittu bûyâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ahaṃ ṇaṃ tava aṭṭhâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 abhihaḍaṃ dalâmi. se puvvâm eva jâṇejjâ: âusaṃto gâhâvaî! jannaṃ tumaṃ mamaṃ aṭṭhâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 bhottae vâ pâyae vâ anne vâ tahappagâre. [7] A padiṇa°. [8] A sâti°. [9] A ṇṇ. [10] B viaṃti. [11] A nisesaṃ.

[1] A adh°. [2] B egâgiṇam. [3] B °ttâe. [4] B om. [5] B °âto. [6] A °mâṇe.

savvayâe[3] samattam eva samabhijâṇiyâ. ||2|| jassa ṇaṃ bhi-
kkhussa evaṃ bhavati: se gilâmi ca khalu ahaṃ imaṃmi
samae imaṃ sarîragaṃ aṇupuvveṇa parivahittae, se aṇu-
puvveṇaṃ[7] âhâraṃ saṃvaṭṭejjâ, aṇupuvvenaṃ[7] âhâraṃ 377
saṃvaṭṭittâ kasâe pataṇue[8] kiccâ samâhiyacce phalagâ-
va*t*aṭṭhî utthâya bhikkhû abhinivvuḍacce. ||3||
aṇupavisittâ gâmaṃ vâ nagaraṃ vâ kheḍaṃ vâ kabbaḍaṃ
vâ maḍaṃbaṃ vâ paṭṭaṇaṃ vâ doṇamuhaṃ vâ âgaraṃ vâ
âsamaṃ vâ saṃnivesaṃ vâ nigamaṃ vâ râyahâṇiṃ vâ
taṇâiṃ jâejjâ, taṇâiṃ jâĕttâ se ttam âyâe e*g*aṃtam avakka-
mejjâ, egaṃtam avakkamittâ appaṃḍe appapâṇe appabîe
appaharie appose appudae[9] apputtiṃgapaṇagadagamaṭṭi-
yamakkaḍâsaṃtâṇae paḍilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2 taṇâiṃ 379
saṃtharejjâ, saṃtharĕttâ ettha vi samae ittiriyaṃ kujjâ. ||4||
taṃ saccaṃ: saccavâdî oe tiṇṇe chinnaka*h*aṃka*h*e âtî*t*aṭṭhe
aṇâtî*t*e ceccâṇa bhe*d*uraṃ kâyaṃ saṃvi*dh*uṇiya virûvarûve
parîsahovasagge assiṃ vissaṃbhaṇayâe bheravam aṇuciṇṇe·
tattha vi tassa kâlapariyâe se tattha viaṃtakârae.[10] icc etaṃ
vimohâyataṇaṃ hiyaṃ suhaṃ khamaṃ nisseyasaṃ âṇugâmi-
yaṃ ti bemi. ||5||**6**||

chaṭṭho uddesao.

je bhikkhû acele parivusite, tassa ṇaṃ evaṃ bhavati:
câemi ahaṃ taṇaphâsaṃ a*h*iyâsĕttae,[1] sîyaphâsaṃ a*h*iyâsĕttae, 382
teuphâsaṃ ahisâyettae,[1] daṃsamasagaphâsaṃ ahiyâsettae, ega-
*t*are annatare[1] virûvarûve phâse ahiyâsettae, hiripaḍicchâ*d*aṇaṃ
ca 'haṃ[2] no[3] saṃcâemi ahiyâsettae.[2] evaṃ se kappati kaḍi-
baṃdhaṇaṃ dhârittae. aduvâ tattha parakkamamtaṃ bhujjo
acelaṃ taṇaphâsâ phusaṃti, sîyaphâsâ phusaṃti, teuphâsâ
phusaṃti, daṃsamasagaphâsâ phusaṃti, egatare annatare virû-
varûve phâse a*h*iyâseti acele lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe. tave 383
se abhisamannâgate bhavati. ja*h*' etaṃ bhagava*t*â paveditaṃ
iâva tam eva abhisamĕccâ savvaso savvattâe samattam eva
samabhijâṇiyâ. ||1|| jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa evaṃ bhavati:
ahaṃ ca khalu annesiṃ bhikkhûṇaṃ asaṇaṃ 4 âhaṭṭu

[7] BC âṇupuvveṇa. [8] B payaṇu. [9] B appodae. [10] B viaṃti°.
[1] A om. [2] B om. [3] B ṇ.

dalaissâmi, âhadam ca sâijjissâmi:[4] jassa nam bhikkhussa evam bhavati: aham ca khalu annesim bhikkhûnam asanam 4 âhattu dalaissâmi, âhadam ca no[3] sâijjissâmi; jassa nam etc . . . asanam 4 âhattu no[3] dâsâmi,[5] âhadam ca sâijjissâmi; jassa nam etc . . . asanam 4 âhattu no[4] dâsâmi, âhadam ca no sâijjissâmi; ||2|| aham ca khalu tenam ahâ*t*irittenam ahesanijjenam ahâpariggahienam asanenam vâ 4 abhikamkha sâhammiyassa kujjâ veyâvadiyam karanâe; aham câvi tenam ahâtirittenam ahesanijjenam ahăpariggahienam asanenam 4. abhikamkha sâhammiehim kîramânam veyâvadiyam sâijjissâ-
384 mi. ||3|| lâghaviyam âgamamîne *jâva* samattam eva samabhijâniyâ. ||4|| jassa nam bhikkhussa evam bhavati: se gilâmi, na khalu aham imammi samae imam sarîragam anupuvvena parivahittae etc. (6 § 3–5). ti bemi ||5||**7**||

sattamo uddesao.

anupuvvenam vimohâim jâim dhîrâ samâsajja |
vasumamto matimamto savvam naccâ anelisam ||i||
duviham pi vidittâ nam buddhâ dhammassa pâragâ |
anupuvviya[1] samkhâe kammunâu tiuttati[2] ||ii||
kasâe payanue kiccâ appâhâro titikkhae |
387 aha bhikkhû gilâejjâ âhârass' eva amtiyam ||iii||
jîviyam nâ 'bhikamkhejjâ maranam no vi patthae |
duha*t*o vi na sajjejjâ jîvite marane tahâ ||iv||
majjhattho nijjarâpehî samâhim anupâlae |
amto bahim viosajja ajjhattham suddham esae ||v||
jam kimc' uvakkamam jâne âukkhemassa-m-appano |
tass' eva amtaraddhâe khippam sikkhejja pamdie ||vi||
gâme vâ aduvâ ranne thamdilam padilehiyâ |
appapânam tu vinnâya tanâim samthare munî ||vii||
anâhâro tuyattejjâ puttho tatth' ahiyâsae |
389 nâ' tivelam uvacare mânussehi[3] vi putthavam ||viii||
samsappagâ ya je pânâ je ya uddham ahecarâ |
bhumjamti[4] mamsam[5] sonî*t*am na chane na pamajjae ||ix||
pânâ deham vihimsamti thânâo na viubbhame |
âsavehim vivittehim tippamâno 'hiyâsae ||x||

[4] B sâti° always. [5] B dalaissâmi.
[1] B °vîi. [2] B °tî, pâthântaram tiuttaha. [3] A ma°, AB °him. [4] B °te. [5] A sam.

gaṃthehiṃ vivittehiṃ âukâlassa pârae |
paggahitataraṃ[6] c' e*t*aṃ daviyassa viyâṇa*t*o ||xi||
ayaṃ se avare dhamme Nâyaputteṇa sâhie |
âyavajjaṃ paḍîyâraṃ vijahejjâ ti*dh*â ti*dh*â ||xii||
hariesu na nivajjejjâ thaṃḍilaṃ muṇiyâ sae |
viosejja aṇâhâro puṭṭho tatth' a*h*iyâsae ||xiii|| 391
iṃdiehiṃ gilâyaṃto samiyaṃ âhare muṇî |
tahâ 'vi se agarahe acale je samâhi*t*e ||xiv||
abhikkame paḍikkame saṃkucae[7] pasârâe |
kâyasâhâraṇaṭṭhâe[8] ettha[9] vâ vi aceyaṇe ||xv||
parikkame parikilaṃte aduvâ ciṭṭhe a*h*âyate |
ṭhâṇeṇa parikilaṃte nisiejjâ ya aṃtaso ||xvi||
âsîṇe 'ṇelisaṃ[10] maraṇaṃ iṃdiyâṇi samîrae |
kolâvâsaṃ samâsajjâ[11] 'vitahaṃ pâduresae[12] ||xvii||
jao vajjaṃ samuppajje na tattha avalaṃbae | 392
ta*t*o ukkase appâṇaṃ savve phâse '*h*iyâsae ||xviii||
ayaṃ câ ''yatatare siyâ jo[13] evaṃ aṇupâlae |
savvagâ*t*anirodhe vi ṭhâṇâo na viubbhame ||xix||
ayaṃ se uttame dhamme puvvaṭṭhâṇassa paggahe |
aciraṃ paḍilehittâ vihare ciṭṭha mâhaṇe ||xx||
acittaṃ tu samâsajja ṭhâvae tattha appagaṃ |
vosire savvaso kâyaṃ na me dehe parîsahâ ||xxi||
jâvajjîvaṃ parîsahâ uvasaggâ ya[15] saṃkhayâ[16] |
saṃvuḍe dehabhe*d*âe iti panne '*h*iyâsae ||xxii||
bhiduresu[17] na rajjejjâ kâmesu bahutaresu vâ | 395
icchâlobhaṃ na sevejjâ dhuvaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sapehiyâ ||xxiii||
sâsaehiṃ nimaṃtejjâ divvaṃ mâyaṃ na saddahe |
taṃ paḍibujjha mâhaṇe savvaṃ nûmaṃ vi*h*ûṇiyâ ||xxiv||
savvaṭṭhehiṃ amucchie âukâlassa pârae |
titikkhaṃ paramaṃ naccâ vimohanna*t*araṃ hitaṃ ||xxv||

ti bemi. ||**8**||

atthamo uddesao.

[6] B pagahitatarâgaṃ. [7] A °kuṃ°. AC °ie. [8] A °har°. [9] AC °ṃ. [10] AC aṇelisaṃ. [11] BC °jja. [12] B pâuḍuesae. [13] B je. [15] B iti. [16] B saṃkhatâ. [17] B bheuresu.

OHÂNASUYAM.

a*h*âsuyam vadissâmi jahâ se samane bhagavam utthâya samkhâe tamsi hemamte ahuno pavvaie rîitthâ.[1]

no c' ev' imena vatthenam
pehissâmi tamsi hemamte |
se pârae âvakahâe
401 e*t*am khu anudhammiyam[2] tassa ||i||
cattâri sâhie mâse
bahave pânajâ*t*i âgamma |
abhirujjha kâyăm viharimsu
ârusiyâ năm tattha himsimsu ||ii||
samvaccharăm[3] sâ*h*iyam mâsam
jan na rikkâsi vatthagam bhagavam |
acele tatto[4] câî
tam vosajja vattham anagâre ||iii||
adu porisim tiriyabhittim[5]
cakkhum âsajja amtaso jjhâti |
a*h*a cakkhubhîtasahi*t*â[6]
te hamtâ kamtâ bahave kamdimsu ||iv||
sayanehim vitimissehim[7]
itthîo se tattha parinnâyâ |
sâgâriyam na seve
iti se sayam[8] pavesiyâ jhâti ||v||
je kei ime agâratthâ
403 mîsîbhâvam pahâya se jhâti |
[9] puttho vi nâ 'bhibhâsimsu
gacchati nâ 'tivattatî amjû ||vi||
no sugaram[10] etam[11] egesim

[1] B rîyatthâ. [2] BC ânu°. [3] read vâsam ca. [4] B acelae tato. [5] B tiriyam. [6] A samhitâ. [7] AC vimissehim. [8] B sesam. [9] Nâgârjunîyâs tu pathanti: puttho va se aputtho va no anunnâi pâvagavam. [10] A sukaram. [11] B om.

nâ 'bhibhâse abhivâyamîṇe[12] |
ha*t*apuvvo tattha daṃḍehiṃ[13]
lûsiyapuvvo appapuṇṇehiṃ ||vii||
pharusâiṃ duttittikkhâiṃ[14]
a*t*iyacca muṇî parakkamamâṇe |
âghâ*t*aṇaṭṭagî*t*âiṃ
daṃḍajujjhâiṃ[15] muṭṭhijujjhâiṃ[15] ||viii||
gaḍhie miho kahâsu[16] samayaṃmi
Nâtisute visoe addakkhu[17] |
etâi[18] sourâlâiṃ
gacchati Nâyaputte saraṇâe ||ix||
avi sâhie duve vâse
sîtodagam[19] abhŏcca[20] nikkhaṃte | 405
egattaga*t*e pihi*t*acce
se '*bh*innâyadaṃsaṇe[21] saṃte ||x||
puḍhaviṃ ca âukâyaṃ[22] ca
teukâyaṃ[22] ca vâukâyaṃ ca |
paṇagâi[18] bîyahariyâiṃ
tasakâyaṃ ca savvaso naccâ ||xi||
eyâi[18] saṃti paḍilehe
cittamaṃtâi[18] se abhinnâya |
parivajjiyâṇa viharitthâ
iti saṃkhâya se Mahâvîre ||xii||
adu thâvarâ ya tasatâe[23]
tasajîvâ ya thâvarattâe |
adu[24] savvajoṇiyâ sattâ
kammuṇâ kappiyâ puḍho bâlâ ||xiii||
bhagavaṃ ca evam annesî[25]
sova*h*ie hu luppatî bâle |
kammaṃ ca savvaso naccâ 407
taṃ paḍiyâikkhe[26] pâvagaṃ bhagavaṃ ||xiv||
duvihaṃ samecca me*dh*âvî
kiriyam akkhâya 'ṇelisaṃ nâṇî |
âyâṇaso*t*am ativâ*t*asoyăṃ
jogaṃ ca savvaso naccâ ||xv||

[12] A °vîṇe. [13] B °ḍaṃ°. [14] A dutitti°, BC duttiti. [15] B juddhâiṃ cf.[13]. [16] B mihukahâ. [17] B Nâyasute visoge ada°. [18] MSS. °iṃ. [19] B sîtodaṃ. [20] B abhoccâ. [21] B ahi°. [22] B kk. [23] B °ttâe. [24] MSS. aduvâ. [25] A annesi. [26] B pari°.

ativâtiyaṃ aṇâuṭṭiṃ
sa*t*am annesiṃ akaraṇayâe[27] |
jass' itthîŏ[28] parinnâyâ
savvakammâvahâŏ addakkhû[29] ||xvi||
âhâkaḍaṃ[30] na se seve
savvaso kammuṇâ ya addakkhû[31] |
jaṃ kiṃci pâvagaṃ bhagavaṃ
taṃ akuvvaṃ vi*g*aḍaṃ bhuṃjitthâ ||xvii||
no sevatî[32] ya paravatthaṃ
parapâe[33] vi[34] se ṇa bhuṃjitthâ |
parivajjiyâṇa omâṇaṃ
408 gacchati saṃkhaḍiṃ asaraṇâe ||xviii||
mâyanne asaṇapâṇassa
nâ 'ṇugiddhe rasesu apaḍinne |
acchiṃ pi no pamajjiyâ
no vi ya kaṃḍuyae muṇî gâyaṃ ||xix||
appaṃ tiriyaṃ pehâe
appaṃ piṭṭhao[35] va pehâe[36] |
appaṃ buie paḍibhâṇî
paṃthapehî care ja*t*amâṇe ||xx||
sisiraṃsi addhapaḍivanne
taṃ vosajja vattham aṇagâre |
pasârettu bâhu parakkame
no avalaṃbiyâṇa kaṃdhaṃsi[37] ||xxi||
esa vihî aṇokkaṃto
mâhaṇeṇa maîmayâ bahuso |
apaḍinneṇa bhagava*t*â
evaṃ rîyaṃtĕ tti bemi ||xxii||1||
padhamo uddesao.

410 cariyâsaṇâi[1] sejjâo
egaiyâu jâu bui*t*âo
âikkha*t*âi[1] sayaṇâ
saṇâi[1] jâiṃ sevittha[2] se Mahâvîre ||i||
âvesaṇasabhapavâsu[3]

[27] B akaraṇâe. [28] B itthio. [29] BC se ada°. [30] B ahâ. [31] A ada°. [32] B sevai. [33] B pâde. [34] B vî. [35] MSS. °au. [36] A uppehâe. [37] A kkhaṃdhaṃsi.
[1] MSS. °iṃ. [2] B °â. The metre requires: sayaṇâi jâi. [3] A °bhapp°, B °bhâp°.

paṇiyasâlâsu egadâ vâso |
aduvâ paliyaṭṭhâṇesu
palâlapuṃjesu ega*d*â vâso || ii ||
âgaṃtâre ârâmâ
gâre na*g*are vi ega*d*â vâso |
susâṇe sunnagâresu vâ
rukkhamûle vi ega*d*â vâso || iii ||
etehi[1] muṇî sayaṇehiṃ
samaṇe âsi[4] paterasa[5] vâse |
raiṃdiyaṃ pi jayamâṇe
appamatte samâhie jhâtî[6] || iv ||
niddaṃ pi no pagâmâe
sevai ya bhagavaṃ uṭṭhâe | 411
jaggâvatî ya appâṇaṃ
îsiṃ sâ*t*iya apaḍinne || v ||
saṃbujjhamâṇe puṇar avi
âsaṃsu bhagavaṃ uṭṭhâe[7] |
nikkhamma ega*d*â râo
bahiṃ caṃkammiyâ muhuttâgaṃ || vi ||
sayaṇehiṃ tass[8] uvasaggâ[9]
bhîm' âsî aṇegarûvâ ya |
saṃsappagâ ya je pâṇâ
aduvâ je pakkhiṇo uvacaraṃti || vii ||
adu kucarâ[10] uvacaraṃti
gâmarakkhâ ya sattihatthâ ya |
adu gâmiyâ uvasaggâ
itthî egatiyâ puriso vâ || viii ||
ihaloiyâi[1] paraloiyâi[1]
bhîmâ[1] aṇegarûvâiṃ |
avi subbhidubbhigaṃdhâiṃ 413
saddâiṃ aṇegarûvâiṃ || ix ||
a*h*iyâsae sayâ sami*t*e
phâsâi[1] virûvarûvâiṃ |
aratiṃ[11] ratiṃ abhibhûya
rîyatî mâhaṇe abahuvâî || x ||
sa jaṇehi[12] tattha pucchiṃsu

[4] B vâse. [5] MSS. patelasa. [6] A jjhâdî. [7] A °âî. [8] B tattha. [9] A ss.
[10] read kuccarâ. [11] B arati. [12] A ya[8] cf.[1]

egacarâ vi egadâ râto |
avvâhite kasâitthâ
pehamâṇe samâhiṃ apaḍinne || xi ||
ayam aṃtaraṃsi ko etthaṃ
aham aṃsî ti [14] bhikkhu âhaṭṭu |
ayam uttame se dhamme
tusiṇîe saṃkasâie [15] jhâtî || xii ||
jaṃsi pp ege pavevaṃti [16]
sisire mâru*t*e pavâyaṃte |
taṃsi pp ege aṇagârâ
himavâ*t*e nivâyam esaṃti || xiii ||
415 saṃghâḍîo pavisissâmo
pa*h*â ya samâdahamâṇâ |
pihi*t*â vâ sakkhâmo
atidukkhahimagasaṃphâsâ || xiv ||
taṃsi bhagavaṃ apaḍinne
adhoviyaḍe [17] ahiyâsae davie |
nikkhamma egadâ râo
câeti bhagavaṃ samiyâe || xv ||
esa vihî aṇŏkkaṃto [18]
mâhaṇeṇa ma*t*îma*t*â bahuso |
apaḍinneṇaṃ bhagava*t*â
evaṃ rîyaṃte tti bemi || xvi || 2 ||
biio uddesao.

taṇaphâsasîyaphâse ya
teuphâse ya daṃsamasa*g*e ya |
ahiyâsae sayâ samie
phâsâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ || i ||
aha duccaraLâḍham [1] acârî
Vajjabhûmiṃ ca Subbhabhûmiṃ ca |
416 paṃtaṃ sĕjjaṃ seviṃsu
âsaṇa*g*âi [2] ceva paṃtâiṃ || ii ||
Lâḍhehiṃ [3] tass' uvasaggâ
bahave jâṇavayâ lûsiṃsu |

[13] sic! for ettha. [14] B aṃsi tti. [15] B sak°. [16] AC pavedamti, B pavedemti. [17] B adhevigaḍe. [18] B anno°.

[1] read ducara°. [2] A °âiṃ, B °âṇi. [3] B lâḍhesu.

aha lukkhadesie[4] bhatte
kukkurâ tattha hiṃsiṃsu nivatiṃsu ||iii||
appe jaṇe nivârei
lûsaṇae suṇae dasamâṇe[5] |
chucchû kareṃti âhaṃtuṃ
samaṇaṃ kukkurâ dasaṃtu tti. ||iv||
elikkhae jaṇo bhujjo
bahave Vajjabhûmiṃ pharusâsî |
laṭṭhiṃ gahâya ṇâlîyaṃ
samaṇâ tattha eva vihariṃsu ||v||
evaṃ pi tattha viharaṃtâ
puṭṭhapuvvâ ahesi suṇaehiṃ |
saṃlucamâṇâ[6] suṇaehiṃ
duccaragâṇi[7] tattha Lâḍhehiṃ ||vi||
ni*h*âya daṃḍaṃ pâṇehiṃ 418
taṃ vosajja kâyam aṇagâre |
aha[8] gâmakaṃṭae bhagavaṃ
te a*h*iyâsae abhisameccâ ||vii||
nâo saṃgâmasîse va[9]
pârae tattha se Mahâvîre |
evaṃ pi tattha Lâḍhehiṃ
aladdhapuvvo vi ega*d*â gâmo ||viii||
uvasaṃkamaṃtam apaḍinnaṃ
gâmaṃtiyaṃ pi appattaṃ[10] |
paḍiṇikkhamittu lûsiṃsu
etâo paraṃ palehi tti ||ix||
hayapuvvo tattha daṃḍeṇaṃ
aha[8] vâ muṭṭhiṇâ aha[11] phaleṇaṃ |
aha[8] leluṇâ kavâleṇaṃ
haṃtâ haṃtâ bahave kaṃdiṃsu ||x||
maṃsûṇi chinnapuvvâiṃ
oṭṭhabhiyâe ega*d*â kâyaṃ | 419
parissahâiṃ luṃciṃsu[12]
aha[8] vâ paṃsuṇâ uvakariṃsu ||xi||
uccâlaiya nihaṇiṃsu

[4] B lûha. [5] B ḍas°. [6] B °luṃc°. [7] A °râiṃ. [8] B adu. [9] A vâ.
[10] BC apattaṃ. read pattam appattaṃ. [11] cf.[8] MSS. add kuṃtâdi, apparently a gloss. [12] B lûsiṃsu.

aha[8] vâ âsaṇâo khalaiṃsu |
vosaṭṭhakâe paṇa*t*âsî
dukkhasahe[13] bhagavaṃ apaḍinne ‖xii‖
sûro saṃgâmasîse va[14]
saṃvuḍe tattha se Mahâvîre |
paḍisevamâṇo pharusâiṃ
acale bhagavaṃ rîitthâ[15] ‖xiii‖
esa vihî aṇokkaṃto[16]
mâhaṇeṇaṃ maîmayâ[17] bahuso |
apaḍinneṇaṃ bhagava*t*â
rîyaṃti tti bemi. ‖xiv‖**3**‖

taio uddesao.

omodariyaṃ câeti
apuṭṭhe vi bhagavaṃ rogehiṃ |
puṭṭho va[1] se apuṭṭho vâ
no se sâijjatî teicchaṃ ‖i‖
saṃsohaṇaṃ ca vamaṇaṃ ca
gâyabbhaṃgaṇaṃ siṇâṇaṃ ca |
saṃbâhaṇaṃ na se kappe
daṃtakkhâlaṇaṃ parinnâe ‖ii‖
virae ya[2] gâma*dh*ammehiṃ
rîyai[3] mâhaṇe abahuvâî |
sisiraṃmi[4] egadâ bhagavaṃ
châyâe jhâ*t*i âsî ya ‖iii‖
âyâvaî ya gimhâṇaṃ
acchati ukkuḍue abhitâve |
aha[6] jâvaittha lûheṇaṃ
oyaṇamaṃthukummâseṇaṃ ‖iv‖
e*t*âṇi tinni paḍiseve
aṭṭha mâse ajâvae[5] bhagavaṃ |
apiittha egayâ bhagavaṃ
addhamâsaṃ aduvâ[6] mâsaṃ pi ‖v‖
avi sâ*h*ie duve mâse

[13] A dukkhaṃ. [14] MSS. vâ. [15] B rîyattha. [16] B aṇṇo°. [17] B mâhaṇeṇa matîmatâ.

[1] B vâ. [2] B hi. [3] B rîyaṃti. [4] A ṃsi. [5] B ya jâvagaṃ. [6] B adu.

chap pi mâse aduvâ apivvitthâ [7] |
râovarâyam [8] apaḍinne 422
annagilâyam [9] egayâ bhuṃje || vi ||
chaṭṭheṇam [8] egayâ bhuṃje
aha [6] vâ aṭṭhameṇa [8] dasameṇaṃ |
duvâlasameṇa egayâ bhuṃje
pehamâṇe samâhim [8] apaḍinne || vii ||
naccâṇa se Mahâvîre
no vi ya pâvagaṃ sayam akâsî |
annehiṃ pi [10] na kârĕtthâ
kîraṃtaṃ pi nâ 'ṇujâṇitthâ || viii ||
gâmaṃ pavissa nagaraṃ vâ
ghâsam ese kaḍaṃ paraṭṭhâe |
suvisuddham esiyâ bhagavaṃ
ajâtajoga*t*âe sevitthâ || ix ||
adu vâyasa digicchaṃtâ [11]
je anne rasesiṇo sattâ |
ghâsesaṇâe ciṭṭhaṃte 423
sayayaṃ nivatite ya pehâe || x ||
adu mâhaṇaṃ va samaṇaṃ vâ
gâmapiṃḍolagaṃ va atihiṃ vâ |
sovâgamûsiyâriṃ vâ
kukkuraṃ vâ viṭṭhiyaṃ [12] pura*t*o || xi ||
vitticchedaṃ vajjaṃto
tes' appattiyaṃ [13] parihara ṃto |
maṃdaṃ parakkame [14] bhagavaṃ
ahiṃsamâṇe ghâsam esitthâ || xii ||
avi sûiyaṃ va [15] sukkaṃ vâ
sîyapiṃḍaṃ purâṇakummâsaṃ |
adu vakkasaṃ pulâgaṃ vâ
laddhe piṃḍe aladdhae davie || xiii ||
avi jhâti se Mahâvîre
âsaṇatthe akukkue jhâṇaṃ | 425
uḍḍhaṃ ahe ya tiriyaṃ ca
loe [16] jhâya*t*i samâhim apaḍinne || xiv ||

[7] C viharitthâ, A had so originally, but changed it in apivitthâ. [8] MSS. .m. [9] A annâi°, B °lâgam. [10] A vi, B vî. [11] B digiṃchantâ. [12] B vivihaṃ ṭhitaṃ purato. [13] A tassapattiyaṃ. [14] A pari°. [15] B vâ. [16] B savvaloea jhâyaî samiyaṃ pehâmâṇo samâhimapaḍinne.

akasâi vigaṭagehî ya
saddarûvesu amucchite jhâî[17] |
chaumatthe[18] parakkamamâṇe
na pamâyaṃ sayaṃ pi kuvvitthâ[19] ||xv||
sayam eva abhisamâgamma
âyaṭajogam âyasohîe |
abhinivvuḍe amâille
âvakahaṃ bhagavaṃ samîṭâsî[20] ||xvi||
esa vihî aṇŏkkaṃte[21]
mâhaṇeṇaṃ maîmayâ[22] bahuso |
apaḍinneṇaṃ bhagavaṭâ
evaṃ rîyaṃti tti bemi ||xvii||4||

cauttho uddesao.

aṭṭhamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

ohâṇasuyam samattam.

paḍhame suyakkhaṃdhe samatte.

[17] B jhâtî. [18] A °o. MSS. add vi. [19] A saṃpakuvitthâ. [20] AC samit°. [21] B anno°. [22] B matîmatâ.

BIIE SUYAKKHAṂDHE.

PAḌHAMAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ

PIṂḌESEṆÂ.

se bhikkhû vâ bhikkhuṇî vâ gâhâvaikulaṃ piṃḍavâya- 1
*p*aḍiyâe aṇupaviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ[1] puṇa jâṇejjâ : asaṇaṃ vâ pâṇaṃ vâ khâimaṃ vâ sâimaṃ vâ pâṇehiṃ vâ paṇaehiṃ vâ bîehiṃ[2] vâ[2] hariehiṃ vâ saṃsattaṃ ummissaṃ sî*t*odaeṇa vâ osittaṃ rayasâ vâ parighâsiyaṃ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 parahatthaṃsi vâ parapâyaṃsi vâ aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ ti mannamâṇe lâbhe vi saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ.[3] ‖1‖

se âhacca paḍigâhe[4] siyâ, se ttaṃ[5] â*d*âe egaṃtam avakka- 5
mejjâ, egaṃtam avakkamittâ a*h*e ârâmaṃsi vâ a*h*e uvassayaṃsi vâ appaṃḍe appapâṇe appabîe appaharie appose appudae apputtiṃgadagamaṭṭiyamakkaḍâsaṃtâṇae vigiṃciya 2 ummissaṃ visohiya tato saṃjatâm eva bhuṃjejja vâ piejja[6] vâ ; jaṃ ca no saṃcâejjâ bhottae vâ pâyae[7] vâ, se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakkamĕjjâ a*h*e jhâmathaṃḍilaṃsi vâ aṭṭhirâsiṃsi vâ kiṭṭharâsiṃsi vâ tusarâsiṃsi vâ gomayarâsiṃsi vâ annayaraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi[8] paḍilehiya 2 pa- 6
majjiya 2 tato saṃjayâm eva pariṭṭhavejjâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ bhikkhuṇî vâ *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjâo puṇa osahîo jâṇejjâ : kasiṇâo sâsiyâo avidalakaḍâo atiricchachinnâo avocchinnâo taruṇiyaṃ vâ chivâḍiṃ aṇabhikkaṃtabhajjiyaṃ pehâe aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ ti mannamâṇe lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejja : akasiṇâo 7
viyalakaḍâo tiricchachinnâo[9] vocchinnâo, taruṇiyaṃ vâ chivâḍiṃ abhikkaṃtabhajjiyaṃ pehâe phâsuyaṃ esaṇijjaṃ ti[10] mannamâṇe lâbhe saṃte paḍigâhejjâ. ‖4‖

[1] B jaṃ. [2] B om. [3] A gg. [4] B gg. [5] A taṃ. [6] B pîejja. [7] B. pâittae. [8] A ll. [9] A cchinnâo. [10] A om.

se bhikkhû vâ *jâva* jâṇejjâ: pi*h*uyaṃ vâ bahurayaṃ vâ bhujjiyaṃ vâ maṃthuṃ vâ câulaṃ vâ câulapalaṃbaṃ vâ saiṃ bhajjiyaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||5|| se
8 bhikkhû vâ . . . (§ 5) . . . câulapalaṃbaṃ vâ asaiṃ bhajjiyam, dukkhutto vâ tikkhutto vâ bhajjiyaṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* lâbhe saṃte paḍigâhejjâ. ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâvaikulaṃ piṃḍavâyavaḍiyâe pavisittukâme no annautthieṇa vâ gâratthieṇa vâ parihârio aparihârieṇa saddhiṃ gâhâvaikulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ. ||7|| se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahiyâ
9 viyârabhûmiṃ vâ vihârabhûmiṃ vâ nikkhamamâṇe[11] vâ pavisâmâṇe vâ no annautthieṇa vâ . . . (§ 7) . . . saddhiṃ bahiyâ viyârabhûmiṃ vâ vihârabhûmiṃ vâ nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. ||8|| se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[12] no annautthieṇa vâ . . . (§ 7) . . . saddhiṃ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[12] ||9||

11 se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe no annautthiyassa vâ[16] gâratthiyassa[13] vâ pahârio apahâriyassa vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 dejja vâ aṇupadejja vâ. ||10||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 assiṃ[14] paḍiyâe egaṃ sâhammiyaṃ samuddissa pâṇâiṃ bhû*t*âiṃ jîvâiṃ sattâiṃ samârabbha[15] samuddissa kî*t*aṃ pâmiccaṃ acchejjaṃ aṇisaṭṭhaṃ abhihaḍaṃ âhaṭṭu ceteti, taṃ tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 purisaṃtarakaḍaṃ vâ apurisaṃtarakaḍaṃ vâ bahiyâ nîhaḍaṃ vâ aṇîhaḍaṃ vâ
12 attaṭṭhiyaṃ vâ aṇattaṭṭhiyaṃ vâ paribhuttaṃ vâ aparibhuttaṃ vâ âsevitaṃ vâ aṇâsevitaṃ vâ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. evaṃ bahave sâhammiyâ, egâ sâhammiṇî, bahave sahammiṇîo samuddissa cattâri âlâvagâ bhaṇiyavvâ. ||11||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 bahave samaṇamâhaṇe ati*h*ikivaṇavaṇîmae pagaṇiya 2 samuddissa pâṇâiṃ *jâva* samârabbha
13 âseviyaṃ vâ aṇâseviyaṃ vâ aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ ti mannamâṇe lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ||12||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 12) . . . vaṇîmae samuddissa pâṇâiṃ *jâva* âhaṭṭu cetitaṃ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4

[11] A °khamâṇe, B °khammamâṇe. [12] B dûti°. [13] A gihatthassa. [14] AB assaṃ. [15] A °ṃbhaṃ.

apurisaṃtarakaḍaṃ [16] bahiyâ aṇîhaḍaṃ [17] aṇattaṭṭhiyaṃ
aparibhuttaṃ aṇâseviyaṃ aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ *jâva* no
paḍigâhejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: purisaṃtarakaḍaṃ[16] 14
bahiyâ nîhaḍaṃ attaṭṭhiyaṃ paribhuttaṃ âsevi*t*aṃ phâsuyaṃ
esaṇijjaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ||13||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 7) . . . kâme, se jjâiṃ puṇa
kulâiṃ jâṇejjâ: imesu khalu kulesu nitie piṃḍe dijjati, nitie
aggapiṃḍe dijjati, nitie bhâe dijja*t*i, nitie avaḍḍhabhâe
dijja*t*i, tahappagârâiṃ ni*t*iyâiṃ nitiomâṇâiṃ [18] no bhattâe
vâ pâṇâe vâ pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ[10] bhikkhuṇîe vâ[2] sâmaggi- 15
yaṃ, jaṃ savvaṭṭhehiṃ samite sahite sayâ jaejjâ si tti bemi.
||14||**1**||

padhamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (**1** § 1) . . . asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aṭṭha-
miposahiesu vâ addhamâsiesu vâ mâsiesu va domâsiesu vâ
temâsiesu vâ câummâsiesu [1] vâ paṃcamâsiesu vâ chammâsiesu 16
vâ uûsu vâ uusaṃdhîsu vâ uupariyaṭṭesu vâ bahave samaṇa-
mâhaṇe atihikivaṇavaṇîmage [2] egâo ukkhâo pariesejjamâṇe
pehâe dohiṃ ukkhâhiṃ pariesejjamâṇe pehâe tihiṃ ukkhâhiṃ
p. p. cauhiṃ u. p. p. kâlovatîo vâ kuṃbhimuhâo vâ sannihi-
sannicayâo vâ pariesejjamâṇe pehâe, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ
vâ [4] apurisaṃtarakaḍaṃ *jâva* aṇâsevitaṃ aphâsuyâṃ aṇesa- 17
ṇijjaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: puri-
saṃtarakaḍaṃ *jâva* âsevi*t*aṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjâiṃ puṇa
kulâiṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: uggakulâṇi vâ bhogakulâṇi vâ
râinnakulâṇi vâ khattiyakulâṇi vâ Ikkhâgakulâṇi vâ Hari-
vaṃsakulâṇi vâ esiyakulâṇi vâ vesiyakulâṇi vâ gaṃḍâga-
kulâṇi vâ kŏṭṭâgakulâṇi vâ gâmarakkhakulâṇi vâ pokkasâ-
liyakulâṇi [3] vâ, anna*t*aresu [4] vâ tahappagâresu kulesu 18
aduguccchiesu [5] vâ agarahiesu vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 phâsuyaṃ *jâva*
paḍigâhejjâ. ||2||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa

[16] B °gaḍaṃ. [17] B abahiyâ nîhaḍaṃ. [18] A nitiaummâṇâiṃ.

[1] A caumâsiesu. [2] B vaṇimage; in § 3 atithikiviṇa. [3] A vokk°. [4] B has generally annatar°. [5] B °guṃch°.

jâṇejjâ : asaṇaṃ vâ 4 samavâesu vâ piṃḍaniyaresu vâ
Iṃdamahesu vâ Khaṃdamahesu vâ evaṃ Ruddamahesu vâ
Muguṃdamahesu vâ bhû*t*amahesu vâ jakkhamahesu vâ
nâgamahesu vâ thûbhamahesu[6] vâ[6] ceiyamahesu vâ rukkha-
19 mahesu vâ girimahesu vâ darimahesu[6] vâ[6] agaḍamahesu vâ
taḍâgamahesu vâ dahamahesu vâ nadimahesu[6] vâ[6] sarama-
hesu[6] vâ[6] sâgaramahesu[6] vâ[6] âgaramahesu vâ annataresu
vâ tahappagâresu vâ virûvarûvesu mahâmahesu vaṭṭa-
mâṇesu bahave samaṇamâhaṇe . . . (§ 1) . . . *jâva* no
paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 3 ‖ aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ : dinnaṃ jaṃ tesiṃ
dâyavvaṃ, aha tattha bhuṃjamâṇe pehâe—gâhâva*t*ibhâriyaṃ
vâ gâhâva*t*ibhagiṇiṃ vâ gâhâva*t*iputtaṃ vâ dhûyaṃ vâ
suṇhaṃ vâ dhâiṃ vâ dâsaṃ vâ dâsiṃ vâ kammakaraṃ vâ
kammakariṃ vâ—se puvvâm eva âloejjâ : âuso tti vâ bhagiṇî
ti[7] vâ, dâhisi me etto anna*t*araṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ ;[8] se s'evaṃ
vadaṃtassa paro asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ, tahappagâraṃ
asaṇaṃ vâ 4 sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ
jâva paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 4 ‖
20 se bhikkhû vâ 2 paraṃ addhajoyaṇamerâe saṃkhaḍiṃ
naccâ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ‖ 5 ‖
se bhikkhû vâ 2 pâîṇaṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ naccâ paḍîṇaṃ gacche
aṇâḍhâyamîṇe, paḍîṇaṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ naccâ pâîṇaṃ gacche
aṇâḍhâyamîṇe, dâhiṇaṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ naccâ udîṇaṃ gacche
aṇâḍhâyamîṇe, udîṇaṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ naccâ dâhiṇaṃ gacche
aṇâḍhâyamîṇe; jatth' eva saṃkhaḍî siyâ, taṃ jahâ : gâmaṃsi
vâ nagaraṃsi vâ kheḍaṃsi vâ kabbaḍaṃsi vâ maṃḍavaṃsi
vâ paṭṭaṇaṃsi vâ doṇamuhaṃsi vâ âgaraṃsi vâ âsamaṃsi vâ
21 saṃnivesaṃsi vâ nigamaṃsi vâ râyahâṇiṃsi vâ—, saṃkha-
ḍiṃ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. kevalî
bûyâ : âyâṇam[9] e*t*aṃ ; saṃkhaḍiṃ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe abhi-
saṃdhâremâṇe âhâkammiyaṃ[10] vâ uddesiyaṃ vâ mîsajjâyaṃ
vâ kîyagaḍaṃ vâ pâmiccaṃ vâ acchejjaṃ vâ aṇisaṭṭhaṃ vâ
abhihaḍaṃ vâ âhaṭṭu dijjamâṇaṃ bhuṃjejjâ. ‖ 6 ‖
asaṃja*t*e bhikkhupaḍiyâe khuḍḍiyaduvâriyâo mahalliyâo
22 kujjâ, mahalliyaduvâriyâo khuḍḍiyâo kujjâ, samâo sejjâo
visamâo kujjâ, visamâo sĕjjâo samâo kujjâ, pavâtâo sĕjjâo
nivâ*t*âo kujjâ, nivâ*t*âo sejjâo pavâ*t*âo kujjâ, aṃto vâ bahiṃ

[6] A om. [7] B bhagiṇi tti vâ. [8] A °jâiṃ. [9] pâṭhantaram : âyayaṇaṃ.
[10] A ahâ°, B °ie. [11] B ass°.

vâ uvassayassa hariyâṇi chiṃdiya 2 dâliya 2 saṃthâragaṃ
saṃtharejjâ. esa vi luṃgayâmo sejjâe akkhâto.[12] tamhâ se
saṃja*t*e niyaṃṭhe [13] annayare [6] vâ [6] tahappagâre puresaṃkha-
ḍiṃ vâ paçchâsaṃkhaḍiṃ vâ saṃkhaḍiṃ[14] saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe no
abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe.
eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ bhikkhuṇîe vâ sâmaggiyam, 23
jaṃ savvatthehiṃ samite sahite sayâ jaejjâ si tti bemi. || 7 || **2** ||

biio uddesao.

se egao annataraṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ asitta pivittâ chaḍḍejjâ,
bhutte vâ se no sammaṃ pariṇamejjâ, anna*t*are vâ se dukkhe
ro*g*âtaṃke samuppajjejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam e*t*aṃ; || 1 ||
iha khalu bhikkhû gâhâvatîhiṃ gâhâvatiṇîhi vâ parivâyaehi
vâ parivâiyâhi vâ egajjhaṃ saddhiṃ soḍaṃ pâuṃ bho vati- 24
missaṃ; huratthâ vâ uvassayaṃ paḍilehamâṇe no labhejjâ,
tam eva uvassayaṃ sammissîbhâvaṃ âvajjejjâ, annamâṇe vâ
se matte vippariyâsiyabhû*t*e itthiviggahe vâ kilîve [1] vâ taṃ
bhikkhuṃ uvasaṃkamittu: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ahe [2] ârâmaṃsi
vâ ahe [2] uvassayaṃsi vâ râo vâ viyâle vâ gâmadhammani-
yaṃti*t*aṃ kaṭṭu rahassiyaṃ mehuṇadhammaṃ pariyâraṇâe
âuṭṭâmo. taṃ c' egatio sâtijjejjâ akaraṇijjaṃ c' eyaṃ saṃkhâe 25
ete âyâṇâ [3] saṃti saṃcijjamâṇâ paccâvâyâ bhavaṃti, tamhâ
se saṃjae niyaṃṭhe tahappagâraṃ puresaṃkhaḍiṃ vâ . . .
(**2**. § 7) . . . gamaṇâe. || 2 ||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 annayariṃ [4] saṃkhaḍiṃ soccâ nisamma
saṃparihâvati [5] ussuyabhû*t*eṇa appâṇeṇaṃ dhuvâ saṃkhaḍî;
no saṃcâeti tattha itarehiṃ kulehiṃ samudâṇiyaṃ [6] esiyaṃ
vesiyaṃ piṃḍavâyaṃ paḍigâhettâ âhâraṃ âhârettae; mâ-
iṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ; se tattha kâleṇa 27
aṇupavisittâ tatth' itarehiṃ kulehiṃ samudâṇiyaṃ [6] esiyaṃ
vesiyaṃ piṃḍavâyaṃ paḍigâhettâ âhâraṃ âhârejjâ.[7] || 3 ||
se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: gâmaṃ vâ *jâva*
râyahâṇiṃ vâ, imaṃsi khalu gâmaṃsi vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃsi
vâ saṃkhaḍî siyâ,[8] taṃ pi yâiṃ gâmaṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ

[12] B esa khalu bhagavayâ momî sajjâe akkhâe. A adds bhagavatâ before sejjâe. [13] B ṇiggaṃthe. [14] B om.

[1] A kiliddha. [2] A adhe. [3] avaṇâṇi. [4] B annataraṃ. [5] A °haveti, B saṃpa-hâveti. [6] B sâm°. [7] B om. the end of the sentence from itarehiṃ. [8] A saṃkha-ḍiṃ sivâ. [9] B pi ya.

vâ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; âiṇṇomâṇaṃ[10] saṃkhaḍiṃ aṇupavissa-
28 mâṇassa pâeṇa vâ pâe akkaṃtapuvve bhavati, hattheṇa vâ hatthe saṃcâliyapuvve bhavati, pâeṇa vâ pâe âvaḍiyapuvve bhavati, sîseṇa vâ sîse saṃghaṭṭiyapuvve bhavati, kâeṇa vâ kâe saṃkhobhitapuvve bhavati, daṃḍeṇa vâ aṭṭhîṇa[11] vâ[11] muṭṭhîṇa vâ lelûṇa[12] vâ kavâleṇa vâ abhihayapuvve bhavati, sîtodaeṇa vâ ussittapuvve bhavati, rayasâ vâ parighâsi*t*apuvve bhavati, aṇesaṇijje vâ paribhuttapuvve[13] bhavati, annesi vâ dijjamâṇe paḍigâhitapuvve bhavati. tamhâ se saṃjae
29 niyaṃṭhe tahappagâraṃ âiṇṇomâṇaṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ saṃkhaḍi-paḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 esaṇijje siyâ aṇesaṇijje siyâ vitigiccha-samâvanneṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ asamâhaḍâe lessâe tahappagâraṃ asaṇâṃ vâ 4 lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâva*t*ikulaṃ pavisiukâme savva-
30 bhaṃḍagam âyâe gâhâvatikulaṃ piṃḍavâ*t*apaḍiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ. ||6|| se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahiyâ vihâra-bhûmiṃ vâ viyârabhûmiṃ vâ nikkhamamâṇe vâ pavisamâṇe vâ savvabhaṃḍagam âyâe bahiyâ vihârabhûmiṃ vâ viyârabhûmiṃ vâ nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. ||7|| se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[14] savvabhaṃḍa-gam âyâe gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[14] ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: tivvadesiyaṃ vâ
31 vâsaṃ vâsamâṇaṃ pehâe, tivvadesiyaṃ vâ mahiyaṃ saṃniva-yamâṇiṃ[15] pehâe, mahâvâeṇa vâ rayaṃ samubbhû*t*aṃ pehâe, tiricchapâtimâ vâ pâṇâ saṃthaḍâ saṃnivayamâṇâ pehâe, s' evaṃ naccâ no savvabhaṃḍagam âyâe gâhâvaikulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ, bahiyâ vihârabhûmiṃ vâ viyârabhûmiṃ vâ pavisejja vâ nikkha-mejja vâ, gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[14] ||9||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjâiṃ puṇa kulâiṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ;
32 khattiyâṇa vâ râîṇa vâ râyapesiyâṇa vâ râyavaṃsaṭṭhiyâṇa vâ aṃto vâ bahiṃ[16] vâ saṃṇiviṭṭhâṇa vâ nimaṃtemâṇâṇa vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ si tti bemi. ||10||3||

taio uddesao.

[10] A âyannâvamânaṃ ṇaṃ. [11] A om. [12] B loluṇâ. [13] B paribhûta°. [14] B dûti°. [15] BC saṃṇivada°. [16] A bahiyaṃ. C adds gacchaṃtâṇa vâ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: maṃsâ*d*iyaṃ vâ macchâ*d*iyaṃ vâ maṃsakhalaṃ vâ macchakhalaṃ[1] vâ[1] âheṇaṃ vâ paheṇaṃ vâ hiṃgoliṃ vâ sammelaṃ vâ hîramâṇaṃ pehâe, aṃtarâ se maggâ bahupâṇâ 33
bahubîyâ bahuhariyâ bahuosâ[2] bahuudayâ bahuuttiṃgapaṇagadagamaṭṭiyamakkaḍâsaṃtâṇagâ, bahave tattha samaṇamâhaṇa atihikivaṇavaṇîmagâ uvâga*t*â[3] uvâgamissaṃti,[3] tatth' âiṇṇâ vittî: no pannassa nikkhamaṇapavesâe, no pannassa vâyaṇâpucchaṇâpariyaṭṭaṇâṇupehâe[4] dhammâṇuogaciṃtâe; se evaṃ naccâ tahappagâraṃ puresaṃkhaḍiṃ vâ pacchâsaṃkhaḍiṃ vâ saṃkhaḍiṃ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ . . (§ 1) . . . jâṇejjâ: maṃsâ*d*iyaṃ vâ 34
jâva sammelaṃ vâ hîramâṇaṃ pehâe aṃtarâ se maggâ *jâva* saṃtâṇagâ, no jattha bahave samaṇamâhaṇâ *jâva* uvâgamissaṃti, appâiṇṇâ vittî; pannassa nikkhamaṇapavesâe, pannassa vâyaṇâpucchaṇapariyaṭṭaṇâṇupehâe[4] dhammâṇuogaciṃtae, s'evaṃ naccâ tahappagâraṃ puresaṃkhaḍiṃ vâ pacchâsaṃkhadiṃ vâ saṃkhadiṃ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇae. ||2||

se bhikkhû va 2 *jâva* pavisi*t*ukâme, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: 35
khîriṇîo[5] gâvîo khîrijjamâṇîo pehâe, asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakkhaḍijjamâṇaṃ[6] pehâe, purâ appajûhie, s'evaṃ naccâ no gâhâvaikulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ aṇâvâyam asaṃloe ceṭṭhejjâ. ||3|| aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: khîriṇîo gâvîo khîriyâo pehâe, asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakkhaḍiyaṃ[6] pehâe, purâ pajûhie, s'evaṃ naccâ tato saṃjatâm eva gâhâvaikulaṃ 36
piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. ||4||

bhikkhâgâṇâm ege evam âhaṃsu, samâṇe vâ vasamâṇe vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[7]: khuḍḍâe khalu ayaṃ gâme saṃṇiruddhâe no mahâlae, se haṃtâ bhayaṃtâro bâhiragâṇi gâmâṇi bhikkhâyariyâe[8] vayaha, saṃti tatth' egatiyassa bhikkhussa pure saṃthuyâ vâ pacchâ saṃthuyâ vâ parivasaṃti, taṃ jahâ: gâhâvatî[9] vâ gâhâva*t*iṇî vâ gâhâva*t*iputtâ vâ 37
gâhâva*t*idhûyâo vâ gâhâva*t*isuṇhâo vâ dhâ*t*îo vâ dâsâ vâ

[1] A one. [2] B °ossâ. [3] A uva°. [4] A peha. [5] B khîriṇiyâo. [6] A uvakha°. [7] B dûti°. [8] B piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe. [9] A °ti.

dâsîo vâ kammakarâ vâ kammakarîo[10] vâ, tahappagârâiṃ
kulâiṃ pure saṃthuyâṇi vâ pacchâ saṃthuyâṇi vâ, puvvâm
eva bhikkhâyariyâe aṇupavisissâmi; avi ya ittha labhissâmi
piṃḍaṃ vâ loyaṃ vâ khîraṃ vâ da*dh*iṃ vâ navaṇîyaṃ vâ
ghayaṃ vâ gulaṃ vâ tellaṃ[11] vâ mahuṃ vâ maṃsaṃ vâ
majjaṃ vâ saṃkuliṃ vâ phâṇiyaṃ vâ pûyaṃ vâ sihariṇiṃ[12]
38 vâ; taṃ puvvâm eva bhŏccâ peccâ paḍiggahaṃ vâ saṃlihiya
sammajjiya tato[13] pacchâ bhikkhûhiṃ saddhiṃ gâhâva*t*ikulaṃ
piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe pavisissâmi[14] vâ nikkhamissâmi vâ. mâi-
ṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no[15] evaṃ karejjâ. ||5|| se tattha bhik-
khûhiṃ saddhiṃ kâleṇa aṇupavisittâ tatth' itaretarehiṃ[16]
kulehiṃ samudâṇiyaṃ[17] esiyaṃ vesiyaṃ piṃḍavâyaṃ paḍi-
gâhettâ âhâraṃ âhâraṃ âhârejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ etc. ||6||**4**||

cauttho uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ:
39 aggapiṃḍaṃ ukkhippamâṇaṃ pehâe, nikkhippamâṇaṃ pehâe,
aggapiṃḍaṃ hîramâṇaṃ pehâe, aggapiṇḍaṃ paribhâijjamâṇaṃ
pehâe, aggapiṃḍaṃ paribhujjamâṇaṃ[1] pehâe, aggapiṃḍaṃ
pariṭṭhavejjamâṇaṃ pehâe, purâ asiṇâd-i-vâ avahârâd-i-vâ,
purâ jatth' anne samaṇamâhaṇâ atihikivaṇavaṇîmagâ[2]
khaddhaṃ khaddhaṃ uvasaṃkamaṃti se: 'haṃtâ aham avi
khaddhaṃ uvasaṃkamâmi'; mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ
karejjâ. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, aṃtarâ se vappâṇi vâ phalihâṇi
40 vâ pâgârâṇi vâ toraṇâṇi vâ aggalâṇi vâ aggalapâsagâṇi vâ sati
parakkame saṃjayâm eva parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ[3] gacchejjâ.
kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam e*t*aṃ; se tattha parakkamamâṇe payalejja
vâ[4] pavaḍejja vâ, se tattha payalamâṇe vâ pavaḍamâṇe vâ
tattha se kâe uccâreṇa vâ pâsavaṇeṇa vâ kheleṇa vâ siṃghâ-
ṇaeṇa vâ vaṃteṇa vâ pitteṇa vâ pûeṇa vâ sukkeṇa vâ soṇieṇa
vâ uvalitte siyâ; tahappagâraṃ kâyaṃ no aṇaṃtarahiyâe
41 puḍhavîe, no[5] sasaṇiddhâe[5] puḍhavîe,[5] no sasarakkhâe
puḍhavîe, no cittamaṃtâe silâe, no cittamaṃtâe lelûe kolâ-

[10] A °kârîo, B °karî. [11] A telaṃ. [12] A sihiriṇiṃ. [13] A to. [14] A pavississâ-mi. [15] A se no, B ṇa. [16] B itarâtiyarehiṃ. [17] B sâṃ°.

[1] A °bhuṃj°. [2] B atithikiviṇa, B vaṇi°. [3] AB originally ujjayaṃ. [4] B adds pakkhalejja vâ. [5] A om.

vâsaṃsi vâ dârue jîvapatiṭṭhiyâe sayaṃḍe sapâṇe *jâva*
saṃtâṇae no âmajjejja vâ no pamajjejja vâ saṃlihejja vâ
vâ uvvalejja vâ uvvaṭṭejja vâ âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ; se
puvvâm eva appa[6] sasarakkhaṃ taṇaṃ vâ pattaṃ vâ kaṭṭhaṃ[7]
vâ sakkaraṃ vâ jâejjâ, jâittâ se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakka-
mejjâ 2, ahe jhâmathaṃḍilaṃsi vâ *jâva* annataraṃsi vâ
tahappagâraṃsi paḍilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2 ta*t*o saṃjayâm eva 42
âmajjejja vâ *jâva* payâvejja vâ. ||2||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa
jâṇejjâ: goṇaṃ viyâlaṃ paḍipahe pehâe, mahisaṃ viyâlaṃ
paḍipahe pehâe, evaṃ maṇussaṃ âsaṃ hatthiṃ[8] sîhaṃ
vagghaṃ vagaṃ dîviyaṃ acchaṃ taracchaṃ parisaraṃ siyâ-
laṃ virâlaṃ suṇayaṃ kolasuṇayaṃ kokaṃtiyaṃ cĕttavilla-
ḍagaṃ[9] viyâlaṃ paḍipahe pehâe, sati parakkame saṃjayâm
eva parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ. ||3||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, aṃtarâ se ovâo vâ khâṇuṃ 43
vâ kaṃṭae vâ ghasî[10] vâ bhilugâ, vâ visame vâ vijjale vâ
pariyâvajjejjâ, sati parakkame saṃjayâm eva parakkamejjâ,
no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâvaikulassa
duvâravâhaṃ kaṃṭagavoṃdiyâe paḍipihi*t*aṃ pehâe, tesiṃ
puvvâṃ eva ŏggahaṃ aṇaṇunnaviya apaḍilehiya apamajjiya
no avaguṇejjâ vâ pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ; tesiṃ puvvâm
eva ŏggahaṃ aṇunnaviya paḍilehiya pamajjiya tao saṃjayâm 44
eva avaguṇejja vâ pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ. ||4||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ : sama-
ṇaṃ vâ mâhaṇaṃ vâ gâmapiṃḍolagaṃ vâ ati*h*iṃ vâ puvva-
paviṭṭhaṃ pehâe, no tesiṃ saṃloe sapaḍiduvâre ciṭṭhejjâ.
kevalî buyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; purâ pehâe tass' aṭṭhâe paro
asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvova-
iṭṭhaṃ: esâ painnâ, esa hetû, esa uvaese,[11] jaṃ no tesiṃ
saṃloe sapaḍiduvâre ciṭṭhejjâ. se ttam âyâe egaṃtam 45
avakkamejjâ aṇâvâyam asaṃloe ciṭṭhejjâ. se se paro aṇâ-
vâtam asaṃloe ciṭṭhamâṇassa asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ,
se ya evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ime bhe asaṇe vâ 4
savvajaṇâe[12] nisaṭṭhe,[13] taṃ bhuṃjaha va [14]ṇaṃ, paribhâe*h*a
va ṇaṃ. taṃ c' egatio paḍigâhettâ tusiṇîo uvehejjâ:[15] avi

[6] A appaṃ. [7] A kaḍaṃ. [8] AB hatthî. [9] B °vell°, Com. °cell°. [10] A ghasiṃ.
[11] B uvaeso. [12] B °jâṇâe. [13] B nisiṭṭhe. [14] B vâ. [15] B ohejjâ.

yâiṃ evaṃ mamam eva siyâ. evaṃ mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. se ttam âyâe tattha gacchejjâ 2 se puvvâm
46 eva âloejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ime bhe asaṇe vâ 4 savvajaṇâe[12] nisaṭṭhe; taṃ bhuṃja*h*a va ṇaṃ, paribhâe*h*a va ṇaṃ. se ṇ' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! tumaṃ c' eva ṇaṃ paribhâehiṃ. se tattha paribhâemâṇe no appaṇo khaddhaṃ khaddhaṃ ḍâyaṃ 2 ûsaḍhaṃ 2 rasiyaṃ 2 maṇunnaṃ 2 niddhaṃ 2 lukkhaṃ 2; se tattha amucchi*t*e agiddhe agaḍhie aṇajjhovavanne bahusamam eva paribhâejjâ. se ṇaṃ paribhâemâṇaṃ paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! mâ ṇaṃ tumaṃ paribhâehiṃ, savve v' egatio[16] bhokkhâmo[17] vâ
47 pâhâmo[18] vâ. se tattha bhuṃjamâṇe no appaṇo khaddhaṃ *jâva* lukkhaṃ, se tattha amucchie 4 bahusamam eva bhuṃjejja vâ piejja[19] vâ. ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ . . . (§ 5) . . . pehâe, no te uvâtikkamma[20] pavisejja vâ obhâsejja vâ. se ttam[21] âyâe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ, aṇâvâyam asaṃloe ciṭṭhejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: paḍisehie vâ dinne vâ, tao tammi niyaṭṭite,[22] tao saṃjayâm eva pavisejja vâ obhâsejja vâ.
48 eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ etc. ||6|| **5** ||

pamcamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: rasesiṇo bahave pâṇâ ghâsesaṇâe saṃthaḍe saṃniva*t*ie pehâe, taṃ jahâ: kukkuḍajâtiyaṃ vâ sûyarajâiyaṃ vâ aggapiṃḍaṃsi vâ vâyasâ saṃthaḍâ saṃnivatiyâ[1] pehâe, sati parakkame parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe no gâhâva*t*ikulassa duvâra-
49 sâhaṃ avalaṃbiya 2 ciṭṭhejjâ, no gâhâva*t*ikulassa dagacchaḍḍaṇamattae[2] ciṭṭhejjâ, no gâhâva*t*ikulassa caṃdaṇioyae ciṭṭhejjâ, no gâhâva*t*ikulassa siṇâṇassa vâ vaccassa vâ saṃloe sapaḍiduvâre ciṭṭhejjâ, no gâhâvatikulassa âloyaṃ vâ thiggalaṃ vâ saṃdhiṃ vâ dagabhavaṇaṃ vâ bâhâo pagijjhiya 2 aṃguliyâe vâ uddisiya 2 oṇamiya 2 unnamiya 2 nijjhâejjâ. ||2||

16 A ega. 17 A bhokhâmo. 18 B pahâmo. 19 B om. 20 A uvatikamma. 21 B yam. 22 A niyattie.

1 A °vaḍiyâ. 2 A °cchaḍḍaṇâ°.

no gâhâva*t*iṃ aṃguliyâe uddisiya 2 jâejjâ, no gâhâva*t*iṃ aṃguliyâe câliya 2 jâejjâ, no gâhâva*t*iṃ tajjiya 2 jâejjâ, no 50
gâhâva*t*iṃ aṃguliyâe uggulaṃpiya[3] 2 jâejjâ, no gâhâva*t*iṃ vaṃdiya 2 jâejjâ, no vayaṇaṃ pharusaṃ vadejjâ. ||3||

aha tattha kaṃci bhuṃjamâṇaṃ pehâe, taṃ jahâ: gâhâvaiṃ vâ *jâva* kammakariṃ vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso ti[4] vâ, bhaiṇî[5] ti[4] vâ, dâhisi me etto annayaraṃ bhoyaṇajâ*t*aṃ? se s'evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro hatthaṃ vâ mattaṃ vâ davviṃ vâ bhâyaṇaṃ[6] va sî*t*odagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodaga-
viyaḍeṇa vâ uccholejja vâ padhoejja[7] vâ. se puvvâm eva 51
âloejjâ: âuso ti[4] vâ, bhagiṇî ti[4] vâ, mâ etaṃ tumaṃ hatthaṃ vâ mattaṃ vâ davviṃ vâ bhâyaṇaṃ vâ sî*t*odagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ uccholehi vâ pahovehi[8] vâ; abhikaṃkhasi me dâ*t*uṃ, em eva dalayâhi. se s'evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro hatthaṃ vâ 4 sîodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ uccholettâ padhoittâ âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; tahappagâreṇaṃ purekammakaeṇaṃ hattheṇa vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ[9] *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||4|| aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: no purekammakaeṇa udaulleṇaṃ tahappagâreṇa udaulleṇa hattheṇa vâ 4 asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||5|| aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ; no udaulleṇa, sasiṇiddheṇa,[10] *sesaṃ taṃ c'eva.* evaṃ sasarakkhe udaulle sasiṇiddhe maṭṭiyâ ose hariyâle hiṃgulae maṇosilâ aṃjaṇe loṇe geruya-vaṇṇiya-seḍiya-soraṭṭhiya[9]-piṭṭhakukkusa-kaeya[11]-ukkuṭṭha[12]-saṃsaṭṭheṇa. ||6||

a*h*a puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: no asaṃsaṭṭhe tahappagâreṇa 53
saṃsaṭṭheṇa hattheṇa vâ 4 asaṇaṃ vâ 4 phâsuyaṃ vâ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: asaṃsaṭṭhe tahappagâreṇa saṃsaṭṭheṇa hattheṇa vâ 4 asaṇaṃ vâ 4 phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: pihuyaṃ vâ bahurayaṃ vâ *jâva* câulapalaṃbaṃ vâ asaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe cittamaṃtâe silâe *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇae koṭṭiṃsu vâ koṭṭeṃti vâ koṭṭissaṃti vâ, uppaṇiṃsu vâ 3 tahappagâraṃ pihuyaṃ[13] vâ *jâva* câulapalaṃbaṃ vâ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: bilaṃ

[3] B ukkhu°. [4] B tti. [5] B °ṇi. [6] B °ṇiṃ. [7] B pabo° [8] B °vâhi. [9] A om. [10] A sasa°. [11] BC om. [12] B uku°. [13] A pihuṃ, B pidhuvaṃ.

54 vâ loṇaṃ, ubbhiyaṃ vâ loṇaṃ, assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe
cittamaṃtâe silâe *jâva* saṃtâṇae bhidiṃsu[14] vâ bhidaṃti[9]
vâ bhidissaṃti[9] vâ ruciṃsu[9] vâ 3 bilaṃ vâ loṇaṃ,
ubbhiyaṃ vâ loṇaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||9||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ
vâ 4 agaṇinikkhittaṃ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ
jâva no paḍigâhejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam e*t*aṃ; assaṃjae
55 bhikkhupaḍiyâe osiṃcamâṇe vâ nisiṃcamâṇe[15] vâ âmajjamâṇe
vâ pamajjamâṇe vâ oyâremâṇe[16] vâ uyattemâṇe vâ aggaṇijîve
hiṃsejjâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ, esa painnâ, esa
heue, esa kâraṇe, es' uva*d*ese, jaṃ tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ
4 agaṇinikkhittaṃ aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ lâbhe saṃte no
paḍigâhejjâ.
eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ etc. ||10||**6**||
chaṭṭho uddesao

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ:
56 asaṇaṃ vâ 4 khaṃdhaṃsi vâ thaṃbhaṃsi vâ maṃcaṃsi
vâ mâlaṃsi vâ pâsâyaṃsi vâ hammiyatalaṃsi vâ anna-
yaraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi aṃtalikkhajâyaṃsi uvaṇi-
kkhitte siyâ; tahappagâraṃ mâlohaḍaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4
aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam e*t*aṃ;
assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe pîḍhaṃ vâ phalahagaṃ[2] vâ nisseṇiṃ
vâ udûhalaṃ vâ âhaṭṭu[3] ussaviya duruhejjâ; se tattha duru-
hamâṇe payalejja vâ pavaḍejja vâ, se tattha payalamâṇe
57 pavaḍamâṇe hatthaṃ vâ pâyaṃ vâ bâhaṃ vâ ûraṃ[4] vâ
udaraṃ vâ sîsaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ kâyaṃsi iṃdiyajâyaṃ
lûsejjâ, pâṇâṇi vâ 4 abhihaṇejja vâ vattejja vâ lesejja vâ
saṃghâsejja[5] vâ saṃghaṭṭejja vâ pariyâvejja vâ kilâmejja
vâ ṭhâṇâo ṭhâṇaṃ saṃkâmejjâ; taṃ tahappagâraṃ mâlohaḍaṃ
asaṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||1||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ
vâ 4 koṭṭhitâo vâ kolejjâo vâ assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe
58 ukkujjiyâ[6] avaujjiyâ[7] ohariyâ[7] âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; tahappagâraṃ
asaṇaṃ vâ 4 bhomâlohaḍam ti naccâ lâbhe saṃte no paḍi-
gâhejjâ. ||2||

[14] A bhidaṃsu. [15] B ss. [16] A uvâremâṇe.
[1] A adds phalahaṃsi vâ. [2] B phalagaṃ. [3] A avahaṭṭu. [4] A uraṃ, C ûruṃ.
[5] B saṃghas.° [6] A uku°. [7] A °ya?.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ:
asaṇaṃ vâ 4 maṭṭiolittaṃ, taṃ tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4
maṭṭiolittaṃ lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. kevalî bûyâ:
âyâṇam eyaṃ; assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe maṭṭiolittaṃ asaṇaṃ
vâ 4 ubbhiṃdamâṇe puḍhavikâyaṃ[7] samâraṃbhejjâ, tahâ[8]
teuvâuvaṇassatitasakâyaṃ[9] samâraṃbhejjâ; puṇar avi olip-
pamâṇe[10] pacchâkammaṃ karejjâ. a*h*a bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvo-
vadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâraṃ maṭṭiolittaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4
lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ||3||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ
vâ 4 puḍhavikâyapatiṭṭhi*t*aṃ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4
jâva no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ:
asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âukâyapatiṭṭhiyaṃ, *taha ceva.* evaṃ agaṇikâya-
patiṭṭhi*t*aṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ;
assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe agaṇiṃ ussikkiyâ[11] 2 nissikkiyâ[11] 59
2 ohariyâ âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4
jâva no paḍigâhejjâ. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ
vâ 4 accusiṇaṃ assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe suppeṇa vâ vihu-
yaṇeṇa[12] vâ tâliyaṃteṇa vâ sâhâe vâ sâhâbhaṃgeṇa vâ
pehuṇeṇa[13] vâ pehuṇahattheṇa[14] vâ celeṇa vâ celakaṇṇeṇa vâ
hattheṇa vâ muheṇa vâ phumejja vâ vîejja vâ, se puvvâm
eva âloejjâ: âuso ti[15] vâ, bhagiṇî ti[16] vâ, mâ evaṃ tumaṃ 60
asaṇaṃ vâ 4 accusiṇaṃ suppeṇa vâ *jâva* phumâhi vâ, vîyâhi
vâ; abhikaṃkhasi me dâtuṃ, em eva dalayâhi. se s'evaṃ
vadaṃtassa paro suppeṇa vâ *jâva* vîittâ âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; taha-
ppagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ:
asaṇaṃ vâ 4 vaṇassaikâyapatiṭṭhiyaṃ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ
vâ 4 vaṇassatikâyapatiṭṭhiyaṃ[17] aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâ-
hejjâ. evaṃ tasakâe vi. ||6|| 61

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa pâṇagajâyaṃ jâṇejja, taṃ
jahâ: usseimaṃ vâ saṃseimaṃ vâ câulodagaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ
vâ tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâ*t*aṃ a*dh*uṇâ dhotaṃ aṇaṃbilaṃ
avvokkaṃtaṃ[18] apariṇa*t*aṃ aviddhatthaṃ, aphâsuyaṃ *javâ*

[7] A kk. [8] B om. [9] B teûvâû. [10] B olimp°. [11] B ṃk. [12] B viaṇeṇa. [13] B pihuṇeṇa. [14] AB pi°. [15] B tti. [16] B °ṇi tti. [17] B vaṇassaya. [18] A avvokaṃtaṃ.

no paḍigâhejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: cirâ dho*t*aṃ
aṃbilaṃ vokkaṃtaṃ[19] pariṇataṃ viddhatthaṃ phâsuyaṃ
jâva paḍigâhejjâ. ||7||

62 se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa pâṇagajâyaṃ
jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: tilodagaṃ vâ tusodagaṃ vâ javodagaṃ vâ
âyâmaṃ vâ sovîraṃ vâ suddhaviyaḍaṃ vâ annataraṃ vâ
tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâtaṃ, puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ,
bhagiṇî ti[16] vâ, dâhisi me etto anna*t*araṃ pâṇagajâ*t*aṃ? se
s' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! tumaṃ
ceve' daṃ pâṇagajâ*t*aṃ paḍiggaheṇa vâ ussiṃciyâ ṇaṃ
oattiyâ ṇaṃ giṇhâhi! tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ
63 gĕṇhĕjjâ paro vâ se dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa pâṇagaṃ
jâṇejjâ: aṇaṃtarahiyâe puḍhavîe *jâva* saṃtâṇae uddhaṭṭu 2
nikkhitte, siyâ assaṃjae[20] bhikkhupaḍiyâe udaulleṇa vâ
sasiṇiddheṇa[21] vâ sakasâeṇa vâ matteṇa sî*t*odaeṇa vâ saṃbho-
ettâ âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâ*t*aṃ aphâsuyaṃ
jâva no paḍigâhejjâ.

eyaṃ[22] khalutassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ. ||9||7||

sattamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ, taṃ[1]
jahâ[1]: aṃbapâṇagaṃ vâ aṃbâḍagapâṇagaṃ vâ kaviṭṭha-
pâṇagaṃ[1] vâ[1] mâtuluṃgapâṇagaṃ vâ muddiyâpâṇagaṃ vâ
khajjûrapâṇagaṃ vâ dâlimapâṇagaṃ vâ nâlierapâṇagaṃ[2]
vâ karîrapâṇagaṃ vâ kolapâṇagaṃ vâ âmalagapâṇagaṃ vâ
ciṃcâpâṇagaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâtaṃ
sayaṭṭhiyaṃ sakaṇuyaṃ sabîyagaṃ assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe
65 chavveṇa[3] vâ dûseṇa vâ vâlaeṇa vâ âvîliyâṇa[4] paripîliyâṇa
parissâviyâṇa[5] âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâyaṃ
aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe se âgaṃtaresu vâ ârâmagâresu
vâ gâhâva*t*ikulesu vâ pariyâvasahesu vâ annagaṃdhâṇi vâ
pâṇagaṃdhâṇi vâ âghâya, se tattha âsâyavaḍiyâe mucchie
gaḍhie ajjhovavanne ahogaṃdho no gaṃdham âghâejjâ. ||2||

[19] A vâ°, B vu°. [20] B asaṃjae. [21] A sasaṇi°. [22] A evaṃ.
[1] A om, B i. marg. [2] A ṇâlaerap°. [3] A chappeṇa. [4] A °layâṇa. [5] B pari-
sâiyaṇa.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: sâlu-
yaṃ vâ virâliyaṃ vâ sâsavaṇâliyaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ tahappa-
gâraṃ âmagaṃ asatthapariṇataṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍi-
gâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ:
pippaliṃ vâ pippalicuṇṇaṃ vâ miriyaṃ vâ miriyacuṇṇaṃ[6]
vâ siṃgaveraṃ vâ siṃgarevacuṇṇaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ
tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ asatthapariṇataṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva*
no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 3 ‖
se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa palaṃbajâ*t*aṃ[7] 66
jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: aṃbapalaṃbaṃ vâ aṃbâḍagapalaṃbaṃ vâ
tâlapalaṃbaṃ[1] vâ[1] jhijjhiripalaṃbaṃ vâ surabhipalaṃbaṃ
vâ sallaipalaṃbaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ palaṃba-
jâ*t*aṃ âmagaṃ asatthapariṇataṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâ-
hejjâ. ‖ 4 ‖
se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa pavâlajâtaṃ
jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: âsotthapavâlaṃ vâ naggohapavâlaṃ vâ
pilaṃkhupavâlaṃ vâ nîûrapavâlaṃ vâ sallaipavâlaṃ vâ anna- 67
*t*araṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ pavâlajâ*t*aṃ âmagaṃ asatthapari-
ṇataṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 5 ‖
se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa saraḍuyajâyaṃ
jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: aṃbasaraḍuyaṃ kavitthasaraḍuyaṃ[8] dâli-
masaraḍuyaṃ pippalasaraḍuyaṃ anna*t*araṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ
saraḍuyajâ*t*aṃ âmaṃ asatthapariṇataṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no
paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 6 ‖
se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa maṃthujâtaṃ[9]
jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: uṃbaramaṃthuṃ vâ pilaṃkhumaṃthuṃ[10]
vâ[8] naggohamaṃthuṃ vâ âsothamaṃthuṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ
tahappagâraṃ maṃthujâ*t*aṃ âmayaṃ durukkaṃ[11] sâṇubîyaṃ
aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 7 ‖
se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: âma-
ḍâgaṃ vâ pûtipinnâgaṃ[12] vâ ma*h*uṃ vâ majjaṃ vâ sappiṃ
vâ kholaṃ vâ purâṇaṃ[13] ettha pâṇâ aṇuppasûtâ, ettha pâṇâ
jâ*t*â, ettha pâṇâ saṃvuḍḍhâ, ettha pâṇâ avvukkaṃtâ,[14] ettha
pâṇâ apariṇa*t*â,[15] ettha pâṇâ aviddhatthâ; no paḍigâhejjâ.[16] ‖ 8 ‖
se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: 68

[6] A mirayac°. [7] A palaṃbagajâyam. [8] A om. [9] A maṃthuṃ. [10] B °kkh°, A om. [11] A durakkaṃ. [12] A ṇṇ. [13] B purâṇagaṃ. [14] A uva°, B va°. [15] A no pari°, B pari°. [16] B no viddh°.

ucchumeragaṃ vâ aṃkakareluyaṃ vâ kaserugaṃ vâ saṃghâḍagaṃ[17] vâ pûtiâlugaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ[18] asatthapariṇataṃ[8] *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 9 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: uppalaṃ vâ uppalanâlaṃ vâ bhisaṃ vâ bhisamanâlaṃ[19] vâ pŏkkhalaṃ vâ pokkhalavibhaṃgaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 10 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: agga-
69 bîyâṇi vâ mûlabîyâṇi vâ khaṃdhabîyâṇi vâ porabîyâṇi vâ, aggajâ*t*âṇi vâ mûlajâ*t*âṇi vâ khaṃdhajâ*t*âṇi vâ porajâ*t*âṇi vâ; nannattha takkalimatthaeṇa vâ takkalisîseṇa vâ nâlieramatthaeṇa vâ khajjûrimatthaeṇa vâ tâlamatthaeṇa vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ[20] *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 11 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: ucchuṃ vâ kâṇagaṃ[21] aṃgâriyaṃ sammissaṃ[18] samaṭṭhaṃ[8] vigadû-
70 si*t*aṃ[22] vettaggaṃ[23] kadalîûsugaṃ[24] vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ[25] *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 12 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: lasuṇaṃ vâ lasuṇapattaṃ vâ lasuṇanâlaṃ vâ lasuṇakaṃdaṃ vâ lasuṇacoyagaṃ[26] vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ tahappagarâṃ âmagaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 13 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâvâ* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: atthiyaṃ vâ kuṃbhipakkaṃ vâ tiṃdugaṃ vâ veluyaṃ[27] vâ kâsavanâliyaṃ vâ annataraṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ ‖ 14 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: kaṇaṃ vâ kaṇakuṃḍagaṃ[28] vâ kaṇapûyaliyaṃ[29] vâ câulaṃ vâ câulapiṭṭhaṃ vâ[30] tilaṃ vâ tilapiṭṭhaṃ vâ tilapippaḍaṃ[31] vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ etc. ‖ 15 ‖ **8** ‖

aṭṭhamo uddesao.

iha khalu pâdîṇaṃ vâ paḍîṇaṃ vâ dâhiṇaṃ vâ udîṇaṃ vâ
72 saṃtegatiyâ saḍḍhâ bhavaṃti, gâhâva*t*î vâ *jâva* kammakarî

[17] B siṃgh°. [18] B om. [19] B mâṇ°, A muṇ 2. hd. [20] B âmaṃ. [21] B kâṇaṃ. [22] A vai°. [23] B °ggagaṃ. [24] A kâyali. [25] MSS. âmaṃ. [26] MSS. coyaṃ. [27] MSS. pelugaṃ. [28] A °ḍaṃ. [29] A pûliyaṃ, B pûyaliṃ. [30] A adds poliyaṃ vâ. [31] B pappaḍagaṃ.

vâ, tesiṃ ca ṇaṃ evaṃ vuttapuvvaṃ bhavati: je ime bhavaṃti samaṇâ bhagavaṃto sîlamaṃto guṇamaṃto vaimaṃto[1] saṃjayâ saṃvuḍâ baṃbhacârî uvarayâ mehuṇâo dhammâo, no khalu etesiṃ kappai âhâkammie asaṇe vâ 4 bhottae vâ pâyae vâ; se jjaṃ puṇa imaṃ amhaṃ appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe[2] niṭṭhitaṃ, taṃ jahâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4, savvam eyaṃ samaṇâṇaṃ nisirâmo. avi yâiṃ vayaṃ pacchâ vi appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 ce*t*essâmo. eyappagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. || 1 ||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, vasamâṇe vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: gâmaṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ, imaṃsi khalu gâmaṃsi vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃsi vâ saṃtegatiyassa bhikkhussa pure saṃthuyâ vâ pacchâ saṃthuyâ vâ parivasaṃti, taṃ jahâ: gâhâva*t*î vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ, tahappagârâiṃ kulâiṃ no puvvâm eva bhattâe vâ pâṇâe vâ nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. kevalî 73
bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; purâ pehâe tassa paro[3] aṭṭhâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakarejja vâ uvakkhaḍejja vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ no[4] tahappagârâiṃ kulâiṃ etc. se ttam âyâe egaṃtam[5] avakkamejjâ,[5] egaṃtam avakkamittâ aṇâvâyam asaṃloe ciṭṭhejjâ. se tattha kâleṇaṃ[6] aṇupavisejjâ, 2 ttâ tatth' itarehiṃ kulehiṃ sâmudâṇiyaṃ esiyaṃ vesiyaṃ piṃḍavâyam esittâ, âhâram âhârejjâ. se paro kâleṇa aṇupa- 74
viṭṭhassa â*h*âkammiyaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakarejja vâ uvakkhaḍejja vâ, taṃ c' egatio tusiṇîo uvehejjâ: âhaḍam evaṃ paccâikkhissâmi. mâiṭṭhaṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso ti[7] vâ, bhagiṇî ti[8] vâ, no khalu me kappa*t*i âhâkammiyaṃ vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 bhottae vâ pâyae[9] vâ; mâ uvakarehi, mâ uvakkhaḍehi. se s' evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro âhâkammiyaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakkhaḍettâ âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no 75
paḍigâhejjâ. || 2 ||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: maṃsaṃ vâ macchaṃ vâ bhajjijjamâṇaṃ pehâe, tellapûyaṃ[10] vâ âesâe uvakkhaḍijjamâṇaṃ pehâe, no khaddhaṃ 2 uvasaṃkamittu obhâsejjâ, nannattha gilâṇanîsâe.[11] || 3 ||

[1] B vai°. [2] B aṭṭhâe. [3] A puro. [4] B jaṇṇo. [5] B om. [6] A kâle. [7] B tti. [8] B °ṇi tti. [9] B pâittae. [10] A vibhajjamâṇaṃ p. tela°. [11] A milâṇâe.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe anna*t*araṃ bhoyaṇajâ*t*aṃ
paḍigâhettâ subbhiṃ subbhiṃ bhoccâ dubbhiṃ dubbhiṃ
pariṭṭhave*ti*. mâ*i*ṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ.
subbhiṃ ti[5] vâ dubbhiṃ ti[5] vâ, savvam eva bhuṃjejjâ, no
kiṃci vi pariṭṭhavejjâ.[12] ||4||
76 se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe annataraṃ[13] pâṇagajâyaṃ
paḍigâhettâ pupphaṃ pupphaṃ âviittâ kasâyaṃ kasâyaṃ
pariṭṭhaveti. mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ.
pupphaṃ pupphe ti vâ, kasâyaṃ kasâe ti vâ, savvam eva
bhuṃjejjâ, no kiṃci vi pariṭṭhavejjâ. ||5||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahupariyâvannaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ paḍigâ-
hettâ, sâhammiyâ tattha vasaṃti saṃbhoiyâ samaṇunnâ apari-
hâriyâ adûraga*t*â, tesiṃ aṇâloiyâ aṇâmaṃtiyâ[14] pariṭṭhave*ti*.
77 mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. se ttam âyâe tattha
gacchejjâ, 2 ttâ puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ime
bhe asaṇe[15] vâ 4 bahupariyâvanne,[15] taṃ bhuṃja*h*a va[5] ṇaṃ.
se s' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! âhâram
e*t*aṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 jâvatiyaṃ 2 parisaḍai,[16] tâvatiyaṃ
bhokkhâmo vâ pâhâmo vâ; savvam eyaṃ parisaḍai,
savvam eyaṃ bhokkhâmo vâ pâhâmo vâ.[17] ||6||
se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4
paraṃ samuddissa bahiyâ nîhaḍaṃ taṃ parehiṃ asama-
78 ṇunnâ*t*aṃ aṇisaṭṭhaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. taṃ
parehiṃ samaṇunnâ*t*aṃ samaṇisaṭṭhaṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍi-
gâhejjâ.
e*t*aṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ||7||**9**||

navamo uddesao.

se egatio sâhâraṇaṃ piṃḍavâyaṃ paḍigâhettâ te sâhammie
aṇâpucchittâ, jassa 2 iccha*t*i, tassa khaddhaṃ 2 dalayati.[1]
mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. se ttam âyâe tattha
gacchejjâ, gacchittâ puvvâm evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ!
79 saṃti mama pure saṃthuyâ vâ pacchâ saṃthuyâ vâ, taṃ
jahâ: âyarie vâ uvajjhâe vâ pavattî vâ there vâ gaṇî vâ
gaṇahare vâ gaṇâvaccheie vâ, avi yâiṃ etesiṃ khaddhaṃ 2

[12] BC savvaṃ bhuṃje na chaḍḍae. [13] B adds vâ. [14] B °te. [15] A °aṃ.
[16] B sarati. [17] B om. this clause.

[1] B dalâti.

dâhâmi. se ṇ' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro vaejjâ: kâmaṃ khalu âuso ahâpajjattaṃ nisirâhi[2] jâva*t*iyaṃ[3] 2 paro vadati, tâva*t*iyaṃ 2 nisirejjâ; savvam eyaṃ paro vadati, savvam eyaṃ nisirejjâ. ||1||

se egatio maṇunnaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ paḍigâhettâ paṃteṇa bhoyaṇeṇa palicchâeti: mâ m' etaṃ dâtiyaṃ saṃtaṃ daṭṭhûṇa sayam âtie, taṃ jahâ: âyarie vâ *jâva* gaṇâvaccheie vâ, no khalu me kassai[5] kiṃci vi dâyavvaṃ siyâ. mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. se ttam âyâe tattha gacchejjâ, puvvâm eva uttâṇae hatthe paḍiggahaṃ kaṭṭu: imaṃ khalu, imaṃ khalu tti âloejjâ, no kiṃci vi vigûhejjâ. ||2||

se ega*t*io anna*t*araṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ[6] paḍigâhettâ bhaddayaṃ[6] 2 bhoccâ, vivaṇṇaṃ virasam âharati. mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. ||3||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: aṃtarucchuyaṃ vâ
ucchugaṃḍiyaṃ vâ ucchucoyagaṃ vâ ucchumeragaṃ vâ
ucchusâlagaṃ vâ ucchuḍâlagaṃ vâ saṃpaliṃ[7] vâ saṃpalithâ- 80
la*g*aṃ[7] vâ, assiṃ khalu paḍigâhi*t*aṃsi appe siyâ bhoyaṇajâe
bahuujjhiyadhammie, tahappagâraṃ aṃtarucchuyaṃ *jâva*
saṃpalithâla*g*aṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigahejjâ. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: bahuyaṭṭhiyaṃ vâ
maṃsaṃ, macchaṃ[8] vâ bahukaṃṭagaṃ, assiṃ khalu paḍigâ-
hi*t*aṃsi[9] appe siyâ bhoyaṇajâe bahuujjhiyadhammie, tahappa-
gâraṃ bahuyaṭṭhiyaṃ vâ maṃsaṃ, macchaṃ vâ bahukaṃṭa-
gaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||5|| 81

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, siyâ ṇaṃ paro bahuaṭṭhieṇa maṃseṇa vâ maccheṇa vâ uvanimaṃtejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! abhikaṃkhasi bahuaṭṭhiyaṃ maṃsaṃ paḍigâhĕttae? etappagâraṃ nighosaṃ soccâ nisamma se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso ti vâ bhaiṇî ti vâ, no khalu kappai me bahuaṭṭhiyaṃ maṃsaṃ paḍigâhettae; abhikaṃkhasi me dâuṃ, jâvatiyaṃ tâvatiyaṃ poggalaṃ dalayâhi, mâ aṭṭhiyâiṃ. se s' evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro âhaṭṭu aṃto paḍiggahaṃsi bahuaṭṭhiyaṃ maṃsaṃ paḍibhâettâ nîhaṭṭu dalaejjâ, tahappagâraṃ paḍiggahaṃ parahatthaṃsi vâ parapâyaṃsi vâ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâ-

[2] B om. [3] B jâvatidaṃ. [4] B tâvadiyaṃ. [5] AB kassati. [6] A °iṃ. [7] A saṃva°. [8] A macchagaṃ. [9] B gg.

hejjâ. se ya âhacca paḍigâhie siyâ, taṃ no[10] tti vaejjâ, no ha[11] tti, no haṃdaha tti vaejjâ. se ttam â*d*âya egaṃtam avakkamejjâ, 2 ttâ ahe ârâmaṃsi vâ ahe uvassayaṃsi vâ appaṃḍe *jâva* saṃtâṇae maṃsagaṃ macchagaṃ bhoccâ aṭṭhiyâiṃ kaṃṭa*g*e gahâya se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakka-
82 mejjâ ahe jhâmathaṃḍilaṃsi[12] vâ *jâva* pamajjiya 2 pariṭṭha-
vejjâ. ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, siyâ se paro abhihaṭṭu aṃto paḍiggahae bilaṃ vâ loṇaṃ, ubbhiyaṃ vâ loṇaṃ paribhâettâ[13] nîhaṭṭu dalaejjâ, tahappagâraṃ paḍiggahagaṃ parahatthaṃsi vâ parapâyaṃsi vâ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. âhacca paḍigâhie siyâ, taṃ ca nâ' tidûragate jâṇejjâ, se ttam âyâe tattha gacchejjâ, 2 ttâ puvvâm eva âloejjâ : âuso tti vâ,
83 bhaiṇî ti vâ, imaṃ te kiṃ jâṇa*t*â dinnaṃ, udâhu ajâṇayâ ?
se ya bhaṇejjâ : no khalu me jâṇa*t*â dinnaṃ, ajâṇa*t*â ; kâmaṃ khalu âuso idâṇiṃ nisirâmi ; taṃ bhuṃjaha va ṇaṃ paribhâeha[14] va ṇaṃ. taṃ parehiṃ samaṇunnâyaṃ samaṇusaṭṭhaṃ tato saṃjayâm eva bhuṃjejja vâ piejja vâ, jaṃ ca no saṃcâeti bhottae vâ pâyae vâ, sâhammiyâ tattha vasaṃti saṃbhoiyâ samaṇunnâ aparihâriyâ, tesiṃ aṇuppadâ*t*avvaṃ siyâ ; no jattha sâhammiyâ, jah' eva bahupariyâvanne kîrati,
84 tah' eva kâyavvaṃ siyâ.

e*t*aṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖7‖**10**‖
dasamo uddesao.

bhikkhâgâṇâm ege evam âhaṃsu : samâṇe vâ vasamâṇe vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ vâ dûijjamâṇe[1] maṇunnaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ labhittâ, se ya bhikkhû gilâti, se haṃdaha ṇaṃ tass' âharaha. se ya bhikkhû no bhuṃjejjâ, tumaṃ c' eva ṇaṃ bhuṃjijjâsi. se egatio bhokkhâmî ti[2] kaṭṭu paliuṃciya 2 âloejjâ, taṃ jahâ : ime piṃḍe, ime loe, ime tittae, ime kaḍuyae, ime kasâe,
85 ime aṃbile, ime mahure ; no khalu etto kiṃci gilâṇassa sa*d*ati
tti.[3] mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. tah'eva[4] taṃ âloejjâ, jah' eva taṃ gilâṇassa sa*d*ati tti[3] ; taṃ tittayaṃ tittae ti vâ, kaḍuyaṃ 2 kasâyaṃ 2 aṃbilaṃ 2 mahuraṃ 2. ‖1‖

[10] B taṇṇo. [11] B aṇaha. [12] B ll. [13] B pariyâe bhâettâe. [14] A pariyâ°, AB °dha.

[1] B dûti°. [2] B °i tti. [3] A om. [4] B tahâvi-jahâvi.

bhikkhâgâṇâm ege evam âhaṃsu, samâṇe vâ vasamâṇe vâ
gâmâṇugâmaṃ[1] vâ dûijjamâṇe maṇunnaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ
labhittâ se ya bhikkhû gilâ*t*i: se haṃdaha ṇaṃ tass âharaha;
se ya bhikkhû no bhuṃjejjâ, âharejjâsi ṇaṃ, no khalu ime
aṃtarâe âharissâmi. ‖2‖

icc eyâiṃ âya*t*aṇâiṃ uvâtikkamma aha bhikkhû jâṇejjâ 86
satta piṃḍesaṇâo satta pâṇesaṇâo.

tattha khalu imâ paḍhamâ piṃḍesaṇâ. asaṃsaṭṭhe hatthe,
asaṃsaṭṭhe matte; tahappagâreṇaṃ hattheṇa vâ matteṇa vâ
asaṇaṃ vâ 4 sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ
paḍigâhejjâ.[5] paḍhamâ piṃḍesaṇâ. ‖3‖

ahâ 'varâ doccâ piṃḍesaṇâ. saṃsaṭṭhe hatthe saṃsaṭṭhe
matte; *tah' eva*. doccâ piṃḍesaṇâ. ‖4‖

ahâ 'varâ taccâ piṃḍesaṇâ. iha khalu pâ*t*îṇaṃ vâ 4
saṃtegaṭiyâ saḍḍhâ bhavaṃti, gâhâvatî vâ *jâva* kammakarî 87
vâ, tesiṃ ca ṇaṃ annayaresu virûvarûvesu bhoyaṇajâ*t*esu
uvanikkhittapuvve siyâ, taṃ jahâ: ṭhâlaṃsi vâ piḍharagaṃsi
vâ saragaṃsi vâ paragaṃsi vâ varagaṃsi vâ, aha puṇa[6] evaṃ
jâṇejjâ: asaṃsaṭṭhe hatthe saṃsaṭṭhe matte, saṃsaṭṭhe vâ
hatthe asaṃsaṭṭhe matte, se ya paḍiggahadhârî siyâ pâṇipa-
ḍiggahie vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso ti vâ, bhagiṇî ti vâ,
asaṃsaṭṭheṇaṃ hattheṇaṃ saṃsaṭṭheṇaṃ matteṇaṃ, saṃ-
saṭṭheṇa vâ hattheṇaṃ asaṃsaṭṭheṇaṃ matteṇaṃ. assiṃ 88
paḍiggahagaṃsi vâ pâṇiṃsi vâ nihaṭṭu uvittu dalayâhi.
tahappagâraṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se
dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ.[5] taccâ piṃḍesaṇâ. ‖5‖

ahâ 'varâ cautthâ piṃḍesaṇâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ
puṇa jâṇejjâ: pihuyaṃ vâ *jâva* câulapalaṃbaṃ vâ, assiṃ
khalu paḍigâhi*t*aṃsi[5] appe pacchâkamme appe pajjavajâe,
tahappagâraṃ pihuyaṃ vâ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* paḍi-
gâhejjâ. cautthâ piṃḍesaṇâ.[5] ‖6‖

a*h*â 'varâ paṃcamâ piṃḍesaṇâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva*
samâṇe ogâhitam[7] eva bhoyaṇajâyaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ:
sarâvaṃsi vâ diṃḍimaṃsi vâ kosagaṃsi vâ, aha puṇa evaṃ
jâṇejjâ: bahupariyâvanne pâṇis' udagaleve, tahappagâraṃ
asaṇaṃ vâ 4 sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. paṃcamâ
piṃḍesaṇâ. ‖7‖

[5] B gg. [6] A puṇ. [7] A uvahiyam.

ahâ 'varâ chaṭṭhâ pimḍesaṇâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 paggahi-
yam[8] eva bhoyaṇajâyaṃ jâṇejjâ: jaṃ ca saaṭṭhâe paggahi-
89 yaṃ,[8] jaṃ ca paraṭṭhâe paggahi*y*aṃ,[8] taṃ pâdapariyâvannaṃ,
taṃ pâṇipariyâvannaṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. chaṭṭhâ
pimḍesaṇâ. ‖ 8 ‖

ahâ 'varâ sattamâ pimḍesaṇâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe bahuujjhiyadhammiyaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ jâṇejjâ: jaṃ c' anne bahave dupayacaupayasamaṇamâhaṇaatihikivaṇavaṇîmagâ nâ 'vakaṃkhaṃti, taṃ tahappagâraṃ ujjhiyadhammiyaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se dejjâ *jâva* phâsuyaṃ paḍigâhejjâ. sattamâ pimḍesaṇâ. ‖ 9 ‖

icc eyâo satta pimḍesaṇâo. ahâ' varâo satta pâṇesaṇâo.
90 tattha khalu imâ paḍhamâ pâṇesaṇâ: asaṃsaṭṭhe hatthe,
taṃ ceva bhâṇiyavvaṃ navaraṃ. cautthen' âṇattaṃ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa pâṇagajâyaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: tilodagaṃ vâ tusodagaṃ vâ javodagaṃ vâ âyâmaṃ vâ sovîraṃ vâ suddhaviyaḍaṃ vâ; assiṃ khalu paḍigâhi*t*aṃsi[9] appe pacchâkamme, *tah'eva jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 10 ‖

icc e*t*âsiṃ sattaṇhaṃ pimḍesaṇâṇaṃ sattaṇhaṃ pâṇesaṇâ-
ṇaṃ annayaraṃ paḍimaṃ paḍivajjamâṇe no evaṃ vadejjâ:
91 micchâ paḍivannâ khalu ete bhayaṃtâro, aham ege sammâ
paḍivanne; je ete bhayaṃtâro[10] eyâo paḍimâo paḍivajjittâ ṇaṃ viharaṃti, jo ya[11] aham aṃsi eyaṃ paḍimaṃ paḍivajjittâ ṇaṃ viharâmi, savve v[12] ete jiṇâṇâe uvaṭṭhitâ, annonnasamâhîe[13] evaṃ ca ṇaṃ viharaṃti.

evaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖ 11 ‖ **11** ‖

egâdaso uddesao.

padhamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

pimḍesaṇâ samattâ.

[8] AB uggahiyaṃ. [9] MSS. gg. [10] B bhayavaṃtâro. [11] A jaṃ ca. [12] A p.
[13] A °hite, B °hîte.

BIIYAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

SEJJÂ.

se[1] bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ uvassayaṃ esittae, se
aṇupavisittâ gâmaṃ vâ nagaraṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ, se 93
jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: saaṃḍaṃ sapâṇaṃ *jâva*
saṃtâṇagaṃ, tahappagâre uvassae[2] no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ sejjaṃ vâ
nisîhiyaṃ vâ cetejjâ. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ:
appaṃḍaṃ appapâṇaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ, tahappagâre uvassae
paḍilehittâ[3] pamajjittâ[3] tato saṃjayâm eva ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3
cetejjâ. se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: assiṃ paḍiyâe egaṃ
sâhammiyaṃ samuddissa pâṇâiṃ 4 samârabbha[4] samuddissa
kîyaṃ pâmiccaṃ acchejjaṃ aṇisaṭṭhaṃ abhihaḍaṃ âhaṭṭu 94
ceteti, tahappagâre uvassae purisaṃtarakaḍe[5] vâ apuri-
saṃtarakaḍe[5] vâ *jâva* âsevie vâ no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ;
evaṃ bahave sâhammiyâ, egaṃ sâhammiṇiṃ,[6] bahave
sâhammiṇîo. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ
jâṇejjâ: bahave samaṇamâhaṇaati*h*ikivaṇavaṇîmae paga-
ṇiyâ[7] samuddissa pâṇâiṃ 4 *jâva* ceteti, tahappagâre uvassae
apurisaṃtarakaḍe[5] *jâva* aṇâsevi*t*e no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ.
a*h*a puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: purisaṃtarakaḍe[5] *jâva* âsevi*t*e 95
paḍilehittâ[3] pamajjittâ ta*t*o saṃjayâm eva ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3
cetejjâ. ||2||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ:
assaṃjate bhikkhupaḍiyâe kaḍie vâ ukkaṃbie[8] vâ channe
vâ litte vâ ghaṭṭhe vâ maṭṭhe vâ saṃmaṭṭhe vâ saṃpadhû-
mi*t*e vâ, tahappagâre uvassae apurisaṃtarakaḍe[5] vâ *jâva*
aṇâsevie vâ no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. a*h*a puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ:
purisaṃtarakaḍe *jâva* âsevite paḍilehittâ[3] pamajjittâ tato
saṃja*t*âm eva *jâva* cetejjâ. ||3|| 96

[1] B je. [2] A uvassayae. [3] B °ettâ. [4] A °rambha. [5] B °gaḍe. [6] A °ṇî.
[7] A om. [8] B okaṃbie, A ukkaṃpie.

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe[9] khuḍḍiyâo duvâriyâo mahalliyâo kujjâ — *jahâ piṃḍesaṇâe jâva* saṃthâragaṃ saṃthârejjâ, bahiyâ vâ niṇṇakkhu, tahappagâre uvassae apurisaṃtaragaḍe *jâva* aṇâsevi*t*e no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ etc. (*rest of* § 3). ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe udagapasû*t*âṇi kaṃdâṇi vâ mûlâṇi vâ puttâṇi vâ pupphâṇi vâ phalâṇi vâ bîyâṇi vâ hariyâṇi vâ ṭhâṇâo ṭhâṇaṃ sâhara*t*i, bahiyâ vâ niṇṇakkhu etc. (*rest of* § 4). ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe pîḍhaṃ vâ phalagaṃ vâ nisseṇiṃ
97 vâ udûhalaṃ[10] vâ ṭhâṇâo ṭhâṇaṃ sâharati, bahiyâ vâ niṇṇakkhu etc. ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: khaṃdhaṃsi vâ maṃcaṃsi vâ mâlaṃsi vâ pâsâyaṃsi vâ hammiyatalaṃsi vâ annataraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi aṃtalikkhajâyaṃsi, nannattha âgâḍhâgâḍhehiṃ kâraṇehiṃ ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. se ya âhacca cetie siyâ, no tattha sîtodagavi-
98 yaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ hatthâṇi vâ pâ*d*âṇi vâ acchîṇi vâ daṃtâṇi vâ muhaṃ vâ uccholejja vâ pa*dh*oejja vâ, no tattha annaṃ ûsaḍhaṃ pagarejjâ, taṃ jahâ: uccâraṃ vâ pâsavaṇaṃ vâ khelaṃ vâ siṃghâṇiyaṃ[11] vâ pittaṃ vâ pûtiṃ vâ soṇiyaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ sarîrâvayavaṃ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; se tattha ûsaḍhaṃ pagaremâṇe payalejja vâ pavaḍejja vâ; se tattha payalemâṇe vâ pavaḍemâṇe vâ hatthaṃ vâ *jâva* sîsaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ kâyaṃsi iṃdiyajâyaṃ lûsejjâ, pâṇâṇi vâ 4 abhihaṇejja vâ *jâva* vavarovejja vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre uvassae aṃtalikkhajâ*t*e no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: saitthiyaṃ sakhuḍḍaṃ sapasubhattapâṇaṃ, tahappagâre uvassae sâgârie no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. âyâṇam eyaṃ: bhikkhussa gâhâvatikuleṇaṃ saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa alasa*g*e vâ visûie[12] vâ chaḍḍî vâ ṇaṃ uvvâhĕjjâ, anna*t*are

[9] A adds kaḍiyâe vâ. [10] A uṭṭahalaṃ. [11] B siṃghâṇaṃ. [12] B visûiâ.

vâ se dukkharo*g*âtaṃke samuppajjejjâ, assaṃjae karuṇa- 99
paḍiyâe[13] taṃ bhikkhussa gâ*t*aṃ telleṇa vâ ghaeṇa vâ
navaṇî*t*eṇa vâ vasâe vâ abbhaṃgĕjja vâ makkhijja[14] vâ[14]
siṇâṇeṇa vâ kakkeṇa vâ loddheṇa vâ vaṇṇeṇa vâ cuṇṇeṇa vâ
paumeṇa vâ âghaṃsejja vâ paghaṃsejja vâ uvvalejja vâ
uvvaṭṭejja[7] vâ[7] sîodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ
uccholejja vâ pahoejja vâ siṃcejja vâ dâruṇâ vâ dârupari-
ṇâmaṃ[15] kaṭṭu agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâlejja vâ pajjâlejja vâ, ujjâlittâ
pajjâlittâ kâyaṃ âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ. aha bhikkhû- 100
ṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre sâgârie uvassae no
ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||8|| âyâṇam eyaṃ: bhikkhussa sâgârie
uvassae vasamâṇassa iha khalu gâhâvaî vâ *jâva* kammakarî
vâ annamannaṃ akkosaṃti vâ vahaṃti[15] vâ rumbhaṃti vâ
uddavemti vâ; aha bhikkhû ṇaṃ uccâvayaṃ maṇaṃ
niyacchejjâ: ete khalu annamannam akkosaṃtu vâ, mâ vâ
akkosaṃtu, *jâva* mâ vâ uddavemtu. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ
puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre sâgârie uvassae no ṭhâ- 101
ṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||9|| âyâṇam eyaṃ: bhikkhussa gâhâvaî-
hiṃ saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa iha khalu gâhâva*t*î appaṇo
sayaṭṭhâe agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâlejja vâ pajjâlejja vâ vijjhavejja
vâ. aha bhikkhû uccâvayaṃ maṇaṃ niyacchejjâ: ete khalu
agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâleṃtu[17] vâ, mâ vâ ujjâleṃtu[17] *jâva*[18] mâ
vâ vijjhaveṃtu. a*h*a bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ
tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||10|| âyâṇam
eyaṃ: bhikkhussa gâhâvaîhiṃ saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa iha
khalu gâhâvatissa kŏṃḍale vâ guṇe vâ maṇî vâ mottie vâ
hiraṇṇe vâ suvaṇṇe vâ kaḍagâṇi vâ tuḍi*g*âṇi vâ tisaragâṇi vâ
pâlaṃbâṇi[19] vâ hâre vâ addhahâre vâ egâvalî vâ muttâvalî
vâ kaṇagâvalî vâ rayaṇâvalî vâ taruṇiyaṃ vâ kumâriṃ
alaṃkiyavi*bh*ûsiyaṃ pehâe, aha bhikkhû uccâvayaṃ maṇaṃ
niyacchejjâ: erisiyâ vâ, sâ na vâ erisiyâ,[14] iti vâ ṇaṃ bûyâ,[14] 102
iti vâ ṇaṃ maṇaṃsâejjâ. a*h*a bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4,
jaṃ etc. ||11|| âyâṇam eyaṃ bhikkhussa gâhâvaîhiṃ
saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa iha khalu gâhâva*t*iṇîo vâ gâhâva*t*i-
dhûyâo vâ gâhâva*t*isuṇhâo vâ gâhâva*t*idhâîo vâ gâhâva*t*idâsîo
vâ gâhâva*t*ikammakarîo vâ—tâsiṃ ca ṇaṃ evaṃ vuttapuvvaṃ

13 B kaluṇayâe. 14 B om. 15 A dâruṇaṃ pariṇâmaṃ. 16 B baṃdhaṃti.
17 A °eṃsu. 18 B full phrase. 91 A pă°.

bhavati: je ime bhavaṃti samaṇâ bhagavaṃto *jâva* uvaratâ
103 me*h*uṇâo dhammâo, no khalu eesiṃ kappai me*h*uṇaṃ[20] dhammaṃ paḍiyâraṇâe âuṭṭittae, jâ ya eesiṃ saddhiṃ me*h*uṇaṃ[20] dhammaṃ paḍiyâraṇâe âuṭṭejjâ, puttaṃ khalu sâ labhĕjjâ oyassiṃ teyassiṃ vaccassiṃ jasassiṃ saṃparâiyaṃ âloyadarisaṇijjaṃ[21]; etappagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma tâsiṃ ca ṇaṃ anna*t*arî sahiyaṃ[22] taṃ tavassiṃ bhikkhuṃ mehuṇaṃ[20] dhammaṃ paḍiyâraṇâe âuṭṭâvejjâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ||12||**1**||

paḍhamo uddesao.

gâhâvatîṇâm ege suisamâyârâ bhavaṃti, bhikkhû ya asiṇâṇâe[1] moyasamâyâro, se taggaṃdhe duggaṃdhe paḍikûle paḍilome yâvi bhavati. jaṃ puvvakammaṃ, taṃ pacchâkammaṃ; jaṃ pacchâkammaṃ, taṃ puvvakammaṃ; te bhikkhupaḍiyâe vaṭṭamâṇâ karejja vâ no karejja vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||1|| âyâṇam eyaṃ: bhikkhussa gâhâvatîhiṃ saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa iha khalu gâhâvatissa
105 appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe[2] virûvarûve bhoyaṇajâ*t*e uvakkhaḍie siyâ; aha pacchâ bhikkhûpaḍiyâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakkhaḍejja vâ uvakarejja vâ, taṃ ca bhikkhû abhikaṃkhejjâ bhottae vâ pâyae[3] vâ viyaṭṭittae vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ etc. ||2|| âyâṇam eyaṃ: [4]bhikkhussa gâhâva*t*iṇâ saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa iha khalu gâhâva*t*issa appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe virûvarûvâiṃ dâruyâiṃ bhinnapuvvâiṃ bhavaṃti. aha pacchâ bhikkhûpaḍiyâe virûvarûvâiṃ dâruyâiṃ bhiṃdejja vâ kiṇejja vâ pamiccejja[5] vâ dâruṇâ vâ dârupariṇâmaṃ kaṭṭu agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâlejja vâ pajjâlejja vâ. tattha bhikkhû abhikaṃkhejjâ âtâvettae vâ payâvettae vâ viyaṭṭittae vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ etc. ||3||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 uccârapâsavaṇeṇaṃ ubbâhijjamâṇe râo vâ viyâle vâ gâhâva*t*ikulassa duvâravâhaṃ avaguṇejjâ,[6] teṇo vâ

[20] A mehuṇa. [21] B âl°. [22] B saddhiṃ.

[1] B °ṇae. [2] B saaṭṭhâe. [3] B pattae. [4] A adds se. [5] B pametthejja. [6] A uva°

tassaṃdhicârî aṇupavisejjâ; tassa bhikkhussa no kappati 106
evaṃ vadittae: ayaṃ teṇo pavisati no vâ pavisati, uvalliyati
vâ 2, âyati[7] vâ 2, vadati vâ no vâ vadati, teṇa haḍaṃ anneṇa
haḍaṃ, tassa haḍaṃ annassa haḍaṃ, ayaṃ teṇe, ayaṃ uva-
carae, ayaṃ haṃtâ, ayaṃ etthaṃ akâsî. taṃ tavassiṃ bhi-
kkhuyaṃ ateṇaṃ teṇam iti saṃkati. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ
puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ etc. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ
jahâ: taṇapuṃjesu vâ palâlapuṃjesu vâ sayaṃḍe *jâva* 107
saṃtâṇae, tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. se
bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: taṇa-
puṃjesu vâ palâlapuṃjesu vâ appaṃḍehiṃ *jâva* cetejjâ. ||5||

se âgaṃtâresu vâ ârâmâgâresu vâ gâhâva*t*ikulesu vâ pariyâ-
vasahesu vâ abhikkhaṇaṃ 2 sâhammiehiṃ ova*t*amâṇehiṃ no
'va*t*ejjâ. se âgaṃtâresu vâ 4, je bhayaṃtâro udubaddhiyaṃ[8]
vâ vâsâvâsiyaṃ vâ kappaṃ uvâtiṇittâ tatth' eva bhujjo 2
saṃvasaṃti: ayam âuso kâlâtikkaṃtakiriyâ bhavati 1. ||6||

se âgaṃtâresu vâ 4, je bhayaṃtâro udubaddhiyaṃ[8] vâ
vâsâvâsiyaṃ vâ kappaṃ uvâtiṇâvettâ taṃ duguṇâ duguṇeṇa
apariharittâ tatth' eva bhujjo 2 saṃvasaṃti: ayam âuso
uvaṭṭhâṇakiriyâ yâvi[9] bhavati 2. ||7||

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 saṃtegatiyâ saḍḍhâ bhavaṃti,
gâhâva*t*îo vâ *jâva* kammakarîo vâ, tesiṃ ca ṇaṃ âyâragoyare
no suṇisaṃte bhavati; taṃ saddahamâṇehiṃ pattiyamâṇehiṃ
royamâṇehiṃ bahave samaṇamâhaṇaatiʰikivaṇavaṇîma*g*e[10] 109
samuddissa tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ cetitâiṃ, taṃ jahâ:
âesaṇâṇi vâ âyataṇâṇi vâ devakulâṇi vâ sabhâo[11] vâ pavâka-
raṇâṇi[12] vâ paṇiyagihâṇi vâ jâṇasâlâo vâ su*dh*âkammaṃtâṇi
vâ dabbhakammaṃtâṇi vâ vaddhakammaṃtâṇi[13] vâ pappa-
kammaṃtâṇi[14] vâ iṃgâlakammaṃtâṇi vâ kaṭṭhakammaṃtâṇi
vâ susâṇakammaṃtâṇi vâ saṃtisunnâgâragirikaṃdarâsaṃti-
selovaṭṭhâṇakammaṃtâṇi[15] vâ bhavaṇagihâṇi vâ, je bhayaṃ-
târo tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* bhavaṇagihâṇi vâ, tehiṃ
ovayamâṇehiṃ ovayaṃti: ayam âuso abhikkaṃtakiriyâ yâvi
bhavati 3. ||8||

[7] B âyavati. [8] B uḍu°. C uuvahiyaṃ. [9] Sometimes vi, sometimes omitted.
[10] B vaṇimage. [11] B sahâṇi. [12] BC pavâṇi. [13] A vabbha. [14] A puvva, C vaṇa.
[15] B kammaṃtâṇi after each of these words, but om. the second saṃti, and has kaṃdara.

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva* taṃ royamâṇehiṃ bahave samaṇamâhaṇaatihikivaṇavaṇîmae samuddissa tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ ce*t*i*t*âiṃ bhavaṃti, taṃ jahâ: âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva*
110 gihâṇi vâ, je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ tesiṃ aṇovayamâṇehiṃ ovayaṃti: ayam âuso aṇabhikkaṃtakiriyâ yâvi bhavati 4. ||9||

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 saṃtegatiyâ saḍḍhâ bhavaṃti, taṃ jahâ: gâhâvaî vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ, tesiṃ ca ṇaṃ vuttapuvvaṃ bhavati: je ime bhavaṃti samaṇâ bhagavaṃto sîlamaṃtâ *jâva* uvarayâ mehuṇâo dhammâo, no khalu eesiṃ bhayaṃtârâṇaṃ kappa*t*i â*h*âkammie uvassae vatthae; se jjâṇ'
111 imâṇi amhaṃ appaṇo aṭṭhâe ce*t*i*t*âiṃ bhavaṃti, âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ, savvâṇi tâṇi samaṇâṇaṃ nisirâmo, aviyâiṃ vayaṃ pacchâ appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe cetessâmo, taṃ jahâ: âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ. e*t*appagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ uvâgacchaṃti, 2 ttâ i*t*arâ*t*arehiṃ[16] pâhuḍehiṃ vaṭṭaṃti[17]: ayam âuso vajjakiriyâ yâvi bhavati 5. ||10||

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva*[18] vaṇîmae pagaṇiya 2 samuddissa tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ ce*t*i*t*âiṃ bhavaṃti, taṃ jahâ: âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ, je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ uvâgacchaṃti, 2 ttâ i*t*arâtarehiṃ pâhuḍehiṃ vaṭṭaṃti: ayam âuso mahâvajjakiriyâ yâvi bhavati 6. ||11||

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva*[18] taṃ royamâṇehiṃ bahave samaṇajâe samuddissa tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ ce*t*iyâiṃ
112 bhavaṃti, âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi; je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ uvâgacchaṃti 2, ttâ iyarâyarehiṃ pâhuḍehiṃ vaṭṭaṃti[19]: ayam âuso sâvajjakiriyâ yâvi bhavati 7. ||12||

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva*[18] taṃ royamâṇehiṃ ekkaṃ samaṇajâyaṃ samuddissa tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ ceiyâiṃ bhavaṃti, âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ mahayâ puḍhavikâyasamârambheṇaṃ, evaṃ âo teo vâu vaṇassai, mahayâ tasakâyasamârambheṇaṃ maha*t*â ârambheṇaṃ maha*t*â samârambheṇaṃ mahayâ virûvarûvehiṃ pâvakamma-

[16] A itaretarehiṃ. [17] A viṭṭanti. [18] The MSS. have some more words of the above passage, § 8. [19] MSS. om.

kiccehiṃ, taṃ: châyaṇa*t*o levaṇa*t*o saṃthâraduvârapihaṇa*t*o sîtodae vâ pariṭṭhavi*t*apuvve[20] bhavati, agaṇikâe vâ ujjâli*t*apuvve bhavati; je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ uvâgacchamti, 2 ttâ itarâtarehiṃ pâhuḍehiṃ dupakkhaṃ te kamma sevaṃti: ayam âuso mahâsâvajja- 113
kiriyâ yâvi bhavati 8. ||13||

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva* taṃ royamâṇehiṃ appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ ce*ti*t*âiṃ bhavaṃti, taṃ jahâ: âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ mahatâ puḍhavikâyasamârambheṇaṃ *jâva* agaṇikâe ujjâlitapuvve bhavati; je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ uvâgacchaṃti, 2 ttâ iyarâyarehiṃ pâhuḍehiṃ egapakkhaṃ te kamma sevaṃti: ayam âuso appasâvajjakiriyâ yâvi bhavati 9.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ||14||2||

biio uddesao.

se u[1] ṇo sulabhe phâsue uṃche ahesaṇijje no ya[2] khalu suddhe[3] imehiṃ pâhuḍehiṃ, taṃ: châyaṇa*t*o levaṇa*t*o saṃthâraduvârapihaṇa*t*o, se ya bhikkhucariyârae ṭhâṇarae nisîhiyâra*t*e sejjâsaṃthârapiṃḍesaṇârate. saṃti bhikkhuṇo evam akkhâiṇo ujjuyakaḍâ[4] niyâgapaḍivannâ amâyaṃ kuvvamâṇâ
viyâhiyâ. saṃtega*t*iyâpâhuḍiyâ ukkhittapuvvâ bhavati, evaṃ 116
nikkhittapuvvâ bhavati, paribhâiyapuvvâ bhavati, paribhuttapuvvâ bhavati, pariṭṭhaviyapuvvâ[5] bhavati. evaṃ viyâgaremâṇe samiyâe viyâgareti, haṃtâ bhavati. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: khuḍḍiyâo khuḍḍaduvâriyâo nîyâo[6] saṃniruddhiyâo bhavaṃti, tahappagâre uvassae râo vâ viyâle vâ nikkhamamâṇe vâ pavisamâṇe vâ purâ hattheṇa[7] pacchâ pâena, tao[8] saṃjayâm eva nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam 117
eyaṃ; je tattha samaṇâṇa[9] vâ mâhaṇâṇa[9] vâ chattae vâ mattae vâ daṃḍae[10] vâ laṭṭhiyâ vâ bhisiyâ vâ cele[11] vâ cilimilî[12] cammae vâ cammakosae vâ cammachedaṇae vâ dubbaddhe vâ dunnikkhitte aṇikaṃpe calâcale, bhikkhû ya râo vâ viyâle

[20] B pariddhaviya.

[1] B ya. [2] A nâi. [3] A saṭṭhe. [4] B ujjuyaḍâ. [5] A °ṭṭhâ°. [6] AC niiyâo. A hatthaeṇa. [8] A tate. [9] A °ṇeṇa. [10] B ḍaṃḍae. [11] B celaṃ. [12] B °miṇiṃ.

vâ nikkhamamâṇe vâ pavisamâṇe vâ payalejja vâ pavaḍĕjja
118 vâ, se tattha payalemâṇe pavaḍemâṇe hatthaṃ vâ pâyaṃ vâ
jâva iṃdiyajâ*t*aṃ vâ lûsejja vâ pâṇâṇi vâ 4 abhihaṇejja vâ *jâva* vavarovejja vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ· puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre uvassae purâ hattheṇa pacchâ pâeṇa, tato saṃjayâm eva nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. ||2||

se âgaṃtâresu vâ 4 aṇuvîi [13] uvassayaṃ jâejjâ; je tattha îsaro, je tattha samâhiṭṭhae, uvassayaṃ aṇunnavejjâ: âmaṃ khalu âuso, a*h*âlaṃdaṃ ahâparinnâtaṃ vasissâmo, jâva âusaṃtassa uvassae, jâva sâhammiyâ etâvatâ [14] uvassayaṃ
119 giṇhissâmo, teṇa paraṃ viharissâmo. ||3||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, jass' uvassae saṃvasejjâ, tassa puvvâṃ eva nâmagoyaṃ jâṇejjâ, tao pacchâ tassa gihe nimaṃtemâṇassa aṇimaṃtemâṇassa vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: sasâgariyaṃ sâgaṇiyaṃ saudayaṃ, no pannassa nikkhamaṇapavesaṇâe, no pannassa vâyaṇâ *jâva* ciṃtâe [15]; tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: gâ-
120 hâvaikulassa majjhaṃ majjheṇaṃ gaṃtuṃ paṃthapaḍibaddhaṃ [16] vâ, no pannassa nikkhamaṇa *jâva* ciṃtâe; tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: iha khalu gâhâva*t*î vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ annamannam akkosaṃti *jâva* uddaveṃti, no pannassa *jâva* ciṃtâe; sa evaṃ naccâ tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: iha khalu gâhâvatî vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ annamannassa gâ*t*aṃ telleṇa vâ ghaeṇa vâ navaṇîeṇa vâ vasâe [17] vâ abbhaṃge*t*i vâ makkhe*t*i [18] vâ, no pannassa *jâva* ciṃtâe; tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: iha khalu gâhâvatî vâ *jâva* kammakarîo vâ annamannassa gâ*t*aṃ siṇâṇeṇa vâ kakkeṇa vâ loddheṇa vâ vaṇṇeṇa vâ cuṇṇeṇa

[13] MSS. aṇuvîyî. [14] B itâva. [15] A vijjhâe. [16] A pattha°, C pahe pae paḍibaddhaṃ. [17] B kakkhae. [18] A maṃkheti. B me°.

vâ paumena vâ âghamsamti vâ uvvalenti vâ uvvattemti vâ, no pannassa . . . (§ 8) . . . cetejjâ. ||9||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 etc. (§ 9 *to*) gâ*t*am sî*t*oda*g*aviyadena vâ usinodagaviyadena vâ uccholĕmti vâ padhovemti[19] vâ simcamti vâ sinâventi vâ, no pannassa etc. ||10|| 121

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 9) . . . kammakarîo vâ niginâ thitâ niginâ uvallînâ mehunadhammam vinnavemti rahassiyam vâ mamtam mamtemti, no pannassa etc. ||11||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjam puna uvassayam jânejjâ: âinnasamlekkham *jâva* pannassa no thânam vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||12||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikamkhejjâ samthâragam esittae, se jjam puna samthâragam jânejjâ: saamdam *jâva* samtânagam, tahappagâram samthâragam lâbhe samte no padigâhejjâ. ||13||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjam puna samthâragam jânejjâ: appamdam *jâva* samtânagam garuyam, tahappagâram samthâragam lâbhe samte no padigâhejjâ. ||14||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 14) . . . samtânagam lahuyam appadihâriyam,[20] tahappagâram etc. ||15|| 122

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 15) . . . lahuyam padihâriyam[20] no ahâbaddham, tahappagâram etc. ||16||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 16) . . . padihâriyam ahâbaddham, tahappagâram samthâragam *jâva* lâbhe samti padigâhejjâ. ||17||

icc e*t*âim âya*t*anâim uvâ*t*ikkamma â*h*a bhikkhû jânejjâ imâhim cauhim padimâhim samthâragam esittae. 123

tattha khalu imâ padhamâ padimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 uddisiya 2 samthâragam jâejjâ, tam jahâ: ikkadam vâ kadhinam vâ jamtuyam vâ paragam vâ moragam vâ tanagam vâ kusam vâ kuccagam vâ paccagam vâ pippalagam[21] vâ[21] palâlagam vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso ti vâ, bhaginî ti vâ, dâhisi me etto annataram vâ samthâragam? tahappagâram samthâragam sayam vâ ya nam jâejjâ paro vâ se dejjâ, phâsuyam esanijjam lâbhe samte padigâhejjâ. padhamâ padimâ. ||18||

ahâ 'varâ doccâ padimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 pehâe 2 samthâragam jâejjâ, tam jahâ: gâhâva*t*im[22] vâ *jâva* kammakariyam[23] 124

[19] B pahoamti. [20] B °pâdi°. [21] A om. [22] A °vaî. [23] A °rîu.

vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ etc. (cf. § 18). doccâ paḍimâ. ||19||

ahâ 'varâ taccâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 jass' uvassae saṃvasejjâ, je tattha ahâsamannâgate, taṃ jahâ: ikkaḍe vâ *jâva* palâle vâ, tassa lâbhe saṃvasejjâ, tassa alâbhe ukkuḍue vâ nesajjie[24] vâ viharejjâ. taccâ paḍimâ. ||20||

ahâ 'varâ cautthâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahâsaṃthaḍam eva saṃthâragaṃ jâejjâ, taṃ jahâ: puḍhavisilaṃ vâ kaṭṭhasilaṃ vâ, ahâsaṃthaḍam eva, tassa lâbhe saṃvasejjâ,
125 tassa alâbhe ukkuḍue vâ nesajjie vâ viharejjâ. cautthâ paḍimâ.

icc e*t*âṇaṃ cauṇhaṃ paḍimâṇaṃ anna*t*araṃ paḍimaṃ paḍivajjamâṇe, *taṃ ceva jâva* annonnasamâhîe evaṃ ca ṇaṃ viharaṃti. ||21||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ saṃthâragaṃ paccappiṇittae, se jjaṃ puṇa saṃthâragaṃ jâṇejjâ: saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ, tahappagâraṃ saṃthâragaṃ no paccappiṇijjâ. se bhikkhû vâ etc. appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ, ta*h*appagâraṃ saṃthâragaṃ paḍilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2 â*t*âviya 2 viṇiṭṭhuṇiya 2 tao saṃjayâm eva paccappiṇijjâ. ||22||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 samâṇe vâ vasamâṇe vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûtijjamâṇe puvvâm eva pannassa uccârapâsavaṇabhûmiṃ paḍilehijjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; apaḍilehiyâe uccârapâsavaṇabhûmîe bhikkhû vâ 2 râo vâ viyâle uccârapâsavaṇaṃ pariṭṭhavemâṇe payalejja vâ pavaḍejja vâ, se tattha payalamâṇe vâ pavaḍamâṇe vâ hatthaṃ vâ pâyaṃ vâ *jâva* lûsejjâ, pâṇâṇi vâ 4 *jâva* vavarovejjâ.[25] aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ puvvâm eva pannassa uccârapâsavaṇabhûmiṃ paḍilehĕjjâ. ||23||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ saṃthâragabhûmiṃ paḍi-
127 lehittae, nannattha âyarieṇa vâ *jâva* gaṇâvaccheieṇa vâ bâleṇa vâ vuḍḍheṇa vâ seheṇa vâ gilâṇeṇa vâ âeseṇa vâ aṃteṇa vâ majjheṇa vâ sameṇa vâ visameṇa vâ pavâeṇa vâ nivâ*t*eṇa vâ, tao saṃjayâm eva paḍilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2 bahuphâsuyaṃ sejjâsaṃthâragaṃ saṃtharejjâ. ||24||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahuphâsuyaṃ sejjâsaṃthâragaṃ saṃtha-

[24] B nesijjie. [25] MSS. vavaroejjâ.

rittâ abhikaṃkhejjâ bahuphâsue sejjâsaṃthârae duruhittae. se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahuphâsuyaṃ sejjâsaṃthâragaṃ duruhamâṇe se puvvâm eva sasîsovariyaṃ kâyaṃ pâe ya pamajjiya, tao saṃjayâm eva bahuphâsue sejjâsaṃthârae duruhejjâ, duruhittâ tato saṃjayâm eva bahuphâsue sejjâsaṃthârae saejjâ. ||25||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahuphâsue sejjâsaṃthârae sayamâṇe no annamannassa hattheṇaṃ hatthaṃ pâeṇaṃ[26] pâyaṃ kâeṇaṃ[27] kâyaṃ âsâejjâ, aṇâsâyamîṇe[28] tao saṃjayâm eva bahuphâsue sejjâsaṃthârae saejjâ. ||26||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ûsasamâṇe[29] vâ nîsasamâṇe[29] vâ kâsamâṇe
vâ chîyamâṇe vâ jaṃbhâyamâṇe vâ uḍḍoe vâ vâtanisaggaṃ[30] 128
vâ karemâṇe, puvvâm eva âsayaṃ[31] vâ[32] posayaṃ[33] vâ[32]
pâṇiṇâ paripihettâ, tato saṃjayâm eva ûsasejja[29] vâ *jâva*
vâyanisaggaṃ karejjâ. ||27||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 samâ v' egayâ sejjâ bhavejjâ, visamâ v' egayâ sejjâ bhavejjâ, pavâyâ v. e. s. bh., nivâyâ v. e. s. bh., sasarakkhâ v. e. s. bh., appasasarakkhâ v. e. s. bh.,[21] sadaṃsamasagâ v. e. s. bh., appadaṃsamasagâ v. e. s. bh., saparisâḍâ v. e. s. bh., aparisâḍâ v. e. s. bh., sauvasaggâ v. e. s. bh., niruvasaggâ v. e. s. bh.; tahappagârâhiṃ sejjâhiṃ saṃvijjamâṇâhiṃ paggahitatarâgaṃ vihâraṃ viharejjâ, no kiṃci vigilâejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, jaṃ savvaṭṭhehiṃ sahite sa*d*â jaejjâ si tti bemi. ||28||**3**||

taio uddesao.

sejjâ samattâ.

biiyam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

[26] A pâeṇa. [27] AB kâeṇa. [28] A °mâṇe. [29] B °sâs°. [30] AC nissagge. [31] BC âsataṃ. [32] A ca. [33] A posataṃ.

TAIYAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

IRIYÂ.

abbhuvagate khalu vâsâvâse, abhipavuṭṭhe bahave pâṇâ abhisaṃbhûyâ, bahave bîyâ ahuṇâ [1] bhinnâ, aṃtarâ se maggâ
130 bahupâṇâ bahubîyâ *jâva* saṃtâṇagâ aṇannokkaṃtâ [2] paṃthâ, no vinnâyâ maggâ; s' evaṃ naccâ no gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ, ta*t*o saṃjayâm eva vâsâvâsaṃ uvalliejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: gâmaṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ, imaṃsi khalu gâmaṃsi vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃsi vâ no mahatî vihârabhûmî, no mahatî viyârabhûmî, no sulabhe pîḍhaphalagasejjâsaṃthâra*g*e, no sulabhe phâsue uṃche ahesaṇijje, bahave jattha samaṇamâhaṇaatihikivaṇavaṇîmagâ
131 uvâga*t*â, uvâgamissaṃti, accâiṇṇâ vittî, no pannassa nikkhamaṇapavesaṇa *jâva* dhammâṇuogaciṃtâe; s' evaṃ naccâ tahappagâraṃ gâmaṃ vâ nagaraṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ no vâsâvâsaṃ uvalliejjâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 2) . . . râyahâṇiṃsi vâ mahatî vihârabhûmî, mahatî viyârabhûmî, sulabhe jattha pîḍhe 4,
132 no jattha bahave samaṇâ *jâva* uvâgamissaṃti, appâiṇṇâ vittî *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ, tato saṃjayâm eva vâsâvâsaṃ uvalliejjâ. ‖3‖

aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: cattâri mâsâ vâsâṇaṃ vîtikkaṃtâ hemaṃtâṇa ya paṃcadasarâyakappe parivusite, aṃtarâ se maggâ bahupâṇâ *jâva* saṃtâṇagâ, no jattha bahave samaṇa *jâva* uvâgamissaṃti ya,[3] s' evaṃ naccâ no gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[4] ‖4‖

aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ . . . (§ 4) . . . aṃtarâ se maggâ appaṃḍâ *jâva* saṃtâṇagâ, bahave jattha samaṇa *jâva* uvâgamissaṃti ya, s' evaṃ naccâ ta*t*o saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[4] ‖5‖

[1] A ahaṇu. [2] B aṇannokaṃta. [3] A om. [4] MSS. dûti°.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[5] pura*to* juga-
mâyaṃ pehamâṇe daṭṭhûṇa, tase pâṇe uddhaṭṭu pâdaṃ
rîejjâ, sâhaṭṭu pâdaṃ rîejjâ, vitiricchaṃ vâ kaṭṭu pâdaṃ
rîejjâ, sati parakkame saṃja*t*âm eva parakkamejjâ, no
ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ, ta*to* saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ
dûijjejjâ.[5] ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[5] aṃtarâ se 133
pâṇâṇi vâ bîyâṇi vâ hariyâṇi vâ udae vâ maṭṭiyâ vâ
aviddhatthe sa*ti* parakkame *jâva* no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ, ta*to*
saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[6] ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[5] aṃtarâ se
virûvarûvâṇi paccaṃtikâṇi dasugâya*t*aṇâṇi milakkhûṇi aṇâri-
yâṇi dussamappâṇi duppannavaṇijjâṇi akâlapaḍibohîṇi akâla-
paḍibhoîṇi sa*ti* lâḍhe vihârâe saṃtharamâṇehiṃ jaṇavaehiṃ,
no vihâravattiyâe pavajjejjâ gamaṇâe. ||8|| 134

kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; te ṇaṃ bâlâ: ayaṃ teṇe,
ayaṃ upacarae, ayaṃ ta*to* âga*te* tti kaṭṭu taṃ bhikkhuṃ
akkosejja vâ *jâva* uddavejja vâ vatthaṃ paḍiggahaṃ kaṃba-
laṃ pâyapuṃchaṇaṃ acchiṃdejja bhiṃdejja vâ avaharejja vâ
pariṭṭhavejja vâ; aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ no
tahappagârâṇi[7] virûvarûvâṇi paccaṃtiyâṇi dasugâyataṇâṇi
jâva vihâravattiyâe no pavajjejjâ gamaṇâe, ta*to* saṃjayâm eva
gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[5] ||9||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[5] aṃtarâ se 135
arâyâṇi vâ gaṇarâyâṇi vâ juvarâyâṇi vâ dorajjâṇi vâ verajjâ-
ṇi vâ viruddharajjâṇi vâ, sati lâḍhe vihârâe saṃtharamâṇe-
hiṃ[8] jaṇavaehiṃ,[8] no vihâravattiyâe pavajjejjâ gamaṇâe.
kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; te ṇaṃ bâlâ: ayaṃ teṇe *taṃ
ceva jâva* gamaṇâe, ta*to* saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ
dûijjejjâ.[5] ||10||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe aṃtarâ se
vihaṃ siyâ, se jjaṃ puṇa vihaṃ jâṇejjâ: egâheṇa vâ duyâ-
heṇa vâ tiyâheṇa vâ cauyâheṇa vâ paṃcâheṇa vâ pâuṇejja 136
vâ no vâ pâuṇejjâ, tahappagâraṃ vihaṃ aṇegâhagamaṇijjaṃ
sati lâḍhe *jâva* gamaṇâe. ||11||

kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; aṃtarâ se vâsaṃsi vâ pâṇesu

[5] B dûti°. [6] B gacchejjâ. [7] B °âiṃ. [8] A °esu vâ.

vâ paṇaesu vâ vîesu vâ hariesu vâ udaesu vâ maṭṭiyâe[9] vâ aviddhatthae.[10] aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâraṃ vihaṃ aṇegâhagamaṇijjaṃ *jâva* no gamaṇâe; tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjû.[5] ‖12‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe aṃtarâ se nâvâsaṃtârimaṃ udayaṃ siyâ, se jjaṃ puṇa nâvaṃ jâṇejjâ: assaṃjae[11] bhikkhupaḍiyâe kiṇejja vâ pâmiccejja vâ nâvâe vâ nâvaṃ pariṇâmaṃ kaṭṭu thalâo vâ nâvaṃ jalaṃsi ogâhejjâ,[12] jalâo vâ nâvaṃ thalaṃsi ukkasejjâ,[13] puṇṇaṃ vâ nâvaṃ ussiṃcejjâ, sannaṃ vâ nâvaṃ uppîlavejjâ; tahappagâraṃ nâvaṃ uḍḍhagâmiṇiṃ vâ ahegâmiṇiṃ vâ tiriyagâmiṇiṃ vâ paraṃ joyaṇamerâe addhajoyaṇamerâe vâ appataro[14] vâ bhujjataro[14] vâ no duruhejjâ gamaṇâe. ‖13‖

137 se bhikkhû vâ 2 puvvâm eva tiricchasaṃpâtimaṃ nâvaṃ jâṇejjâ, jâṇittâ se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakkaṃejjâ, 2 ttâ bhaṃḍagaṃ paḍilehejjâ,[15] 2 ttâ egao[16] bhoyaṇabhaṃḍagaṃ karejjâ, 2 ttâ sasîsovariyaṃ[17] kâyaṃ pâe pamajjejjâ, 2 ttâ sâgâraṃ bhattaṃ paccakkhâejjâ, 2 ttâ egaṃ pâyaṃ jale kiccâ, egaṃ pâyaṃ thale kiccâ, ta*t*o saṃjayâm eva nâvaṃ duruhejjâ. ‖14‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 nâvaṃ duruhamâṇe vâ no nâvâe purao duruhejjâ, no nâvâe aggao duruhejjâ, no nâvâe majjhato[17]
138 duruhejjâ, no vâhâo pagijjhiya 2 aṃguliyâe uddisiya[18] 2 oṇamiya 2 unnamiya 2 nijjhâejjâ. ‖15‖

s' evaṃ nâvâga*t*o nâvâgayaṃ va*d*ejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! eyaṃ tumaṃ nâvaṃ ukkasâhi vâ vokkasâhi vâ khivâhi vâ rajjûe vâ gahâya âkasâhi.[19] no s' eyaṃ parinnaṃ pari*j*âṇĕjjâ,[20] tusiṇîo uvehejjâ. ‖16‖

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâgato nâvâgayaṃ vaejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! no saṃcâesi tumaṃ nâvaṃ ukkasittae vâ vokkasittae vâ khivittae vâ rajjuyâe vâ gahâya âkasittae; âhara etaṃ nâvâe rajjuyaṃ, sayaṃ ceva ṇaṃ vayaṃ nâvaṃ ukkasissâmo vâ *jâva* rajjuyâe gahâya âkasissâmo, no s' eyaṃ parinnaṃ parijâṇejjâ, tusiṇîo uvehejjâ. ‖17‖

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâgao nâvâgayaṃ vaejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ!

[9] A °yâsu. [10] B °âe. [11] B asaṃjae. [12] A uggahejjâ. [13] B ogâhejjâ. [14] B °re. [15] B paḍigâhejjâ. [16] MSS. egâ. [17] B °ovari. [17] A majjhâ. [18] A uvadaṃsiya. [19] B rajjuyâi vâ jâva rajjûe vâ gahâya âkasissâmo. A âgasâhi, i. marg. jâva rajjûe vâ gahâya âgasissâmo. [20] B jâṇejjâ.

saṃcâesi taṃ tumaṃ nâvaṃ âlitteṇa vâ pîḍheṇa[21] vâ vaṃseṇa vâ valaeṇa vâ avallaeṇa vâ vâhehi. no s' etaṃ parinnaṃ parijâṇejjâ, tusiṇîo uvehejjâ. || 18 ||

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâga*t*o nâvâga*t*aṃ va*d*ejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! etaṃ tâ tumaṃ nâvâe udayaṃ hattheṇa vâ pâeṇa 139
vâ matteṇa vâ paḍiggaheṇa vâ nâvâussiṃcaeṇa vâ ussiṃcâhi. no s' etaṃ etc. || 19 ||

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâga*t*o nâvâga*t*aṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! etaṃ tâ tumaṃ nâvâe uttiṃgaṃ hattheṇa vâ pâeṇa[22] vâ bâhuṇâ vâ ûruṇâ vâ udareṇa vâ sîseṇa vâ kâeṇa vâ nâvâussiṃcaeṇa vâ celeṇa vâ maṭṭiyâe vâ kusapattaeṇa vâ kuruviṃdeṇa vâ pihehi. no s' e*t*aṃ etc. || 20 ||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 nâvâe uttiṃgeṇa udayaṃ âsavamâṇaṃ pehâe uvaruvariṃ nâvaṃ kajjalâvemâṇaṃ pehâe, no paraṃ uvasaṃkamittu evaṃ bûyâ: âusaṃto gâhâvaî! eyaṃ te nâvâe udayaṃ uttiṃgeṇa âsavati, uvaruvari vâ[3] nâvâ kajjalâveti. etappagâraṃ maṇaṃ vâ vaiṃ[23] vâ no para*t*o kaṭṭu viharejjâ; appussue abahilese egaṃtigeṇa appâṇaṃ viosejja[24] samâ*h*îe, ta*t*o saṃjayâm eva nâvâsaṃtârime udae a*h*âriyaṃ rîejjâ. 140

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. || 21 || **1** ||

padhamo uddesao.

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâgato nâvâgayaṃ vaejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! eyaṃ tâ tumaṃ chattayaṃ vâ *jâva* cammache*d*aṇagaṃ vâ gĕṇhâhi, e*t*âṇi tumaṃ virûvarûvâṇi satthajâyâṇi dhârehi, eyaṃ tâ tumaṃ dâragaṃ vâ dârigaṃ vâ pajjehi. no se taṃ parinnaṃ parijâṇejjâ, tusiṇîo uvehejjâ. || 1 ||

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâga*t*o nâvâgayaṃ vaejjâ: âusaṃto! esa ṇaṃ samaṇe bhaṃḍabhârie bhava*t*i, se ṇaṃ bâhâe gahâya 141
nâvâo udagaṃsi pakkhivaha. etappagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma se ya cîvaradhârî siyâ, khippâm eva cîvarâṇi uvveḍhejja vâ nivveḍhejja[1] vâ upphesaṃ vâ karejjâ.[2] || 2 || aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: abhikaṃtakûrakammâ khalu bâlâ bâhâhiṃ gahâya nâvâo udagaṃsi pakkhivejjâ; se puvvâm eva va*d*ejjâ: âusaṃto gâhâvatî! mâ m' etto bâhâe gahâya

[21] B pîḍhaeṇa vâ. [22] A pâdeṇa. [23] A vaiṃ, B vâyaṃ. [24] C viposejja.

[1] B niveḍejja, A veḍhejja. [2] Com. upposaṃ vâ kujjâ.

nâvâ*t*o udagaṃsi pakkhivaha; sayaṃ ceva ṇaṃ nâvâo uda-
142 gaṃsi ogâhissâmi.[3] se ṇ' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro sahasâ
balasâ[4] bâhâhiṃ gahâya udagaṃsi pakkhivejjâ, taṃ no
sumaṇe siyâ, no dummaṇe siyâ, no uccâvayaṃ maṇaṃ
niyacchejjâ, no tesiṃ bâlâṇaṃ ghâtâe bahâe[5] samuṭṭhejjâ,
appussue *jâva* samâhîe, ta*t*o saṃjayâm eva udagaṃsi
pavejjâ. ||3||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 udagaṃsi pavamâṇe no hattheṇa hatthaṃ,
pâeṇa pâyaṃ, kâeṇa kâyaṃ âsâdejjâ. se aṇâsâdae aṇâsâ*d*a-
mîṇe[6] tato saṃjayâm eva pavejjâ. ||4||
143 se bhikkhû vâ 2 udagaṃsi pavamâṇe no omagganimaggi-
yaṃ[7] karejjâ, mâ m' eyaṃ udagaṃ kaṇṇesu vâ acchîsu vâ
nakkaṃsi vâ muhaṃsi vâ pariyâvajjejjâ, ta*t*o saṃjayâm eva
uda*g*aṃsi pavejjâ. ||5||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 udagaṃsi pavamâṇe dovvaliyaṃ pâuṇejjâ,
khippâm eva uvahiṃ vigiṃcejja[8] vâ visohejja vâ, no ceva
ṇaṃ sâtijjejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: pârae siyâ udagâo
tîraṃ pâuṇittae, tato saṃjayâm eva udaulleṇa vâ sasiṇiddheṇa
vâ kâeṇa udagatîre ciṭṭhejjâ. ||6||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 udaullaṃ vâ sasiṇiddhaṃ vâ kâyaṃ no
âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ saṃlihejja vâ nillihejja vâ uvva-
lejja vâ uvvaṭṭejja vâ âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ. aha puṇa
evaṃ jâṇejjâ: vigatodae me kâe, vŏcchinnasiṇehe, tahappa-
gâraṃ kâyaṃ âmajjejja vâ *jâva* payâvejja vâ, tato saṃjayâm
eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[9] ||7||
144 se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe no parehiṃ
saddhiṃ parijaviya gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ[9]; tato saṃjayâm
eva gâmaṇugâmaṃ dûijjejja.[9] ||8||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[9] aṃtarâ se
jaṃghâsaṃtârime udae siyâ, se puvvâm eva sasîsovariyaṃ
kâyaṃ pâ*d*e pamajjejjâ, se puvvâm eva pamajjittâ *jâva* egaṃ
pâdaṃ jale kiccâ, egaṃ pâdaṃ thale kiccâ, tato saṃjayâm eva
jaṃghâsaṃtârime udae ahâriyaṃ[10] rîejjâ. ||9||
145 se bhikkhû vâ 2 jaṃghâsaṃtârime udae ahâriyaṃ[10]
rîyamâṇe no hattheṇa hatthaṃ *jâva*[11] aṇâsâdamîṇe, tato
saṃjayâm eva jaṃghâsaṃtârime udae a*h*âriyaṃ[10] rîejjâ. ||10||
se bhikkhû vâ 2 jaṃghâsaṃtârime udae ahâriyaṃ[10]

[3] B uggâhissâmi. [4] B palasâ. [5] B ghâtae vâhâe. [6] A °mâṇe. [7] B °mugg°, A °ayaṃ. [8] A vik°. [9] B dûti°. [10] B âhârîyaṃ. [11] A full phrase.

rîyamâṇe no sâyâvaḍiyâe[12] no paridâhapaḍiyâe mahatimahâlayaṃsi udagaṃsi kâyaṃ viosejjâ, ta*t*o etc. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: pârae siyâ udagâo tîraṃ pâuṇittae, tao saṃjayâm eva 146
udaullena vâ sasiṇiddheṇa vâ kâeṇa udagatîre ciṭṭhejjâ. ‖ 11 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 udaullaṃ vâ kâyaṃ sasiṇiddhaṃ vâ kâyaṃ no âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja[13] vâ.[13] aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: vigatodae me kâe vocchinnasiṇehe; tahappagâraṃ kâyaṃ âmajjejja vâ *jâva*[14] payâvejja[14] vâ,[14] tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[9] ‖ 12 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe no maṭṭiyâgaehiṃ pâehiṃ hariyâṇi chiṃdiya 2 vikujjiya 2 viphâliya ummaggeṇa hariyavadhâe gacchejjâ, jam etaṃ[15] pâehiṃ maṭṭiyaṃ khippâm eva hari*t*âṇi avaharantu. mâtiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṁ karejjâ. se puvvaṃ eva appahariyaṃ maggaṃ paḍilehejjâ, ta*t*o saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[9] ‖ 13 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[9] aṃtarâ se vappâṇi vâ phalihâṇi vâ pâgârâṇi vâ toraṇâṇi vâ aggalâṇi vâ aggalapâsagâṇi vâ gaḍḍâo vâ darîo vâ, sati parakkame 147
saṃjayâm eva parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ. ‖ 14 ‖

kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; se tattha parakkamamâṇe payalejja vâ pavaḍejja vâ, se tattha payalemâṇe vâ pavaḍamâṇe vâ rukkhâṇi vâ gummâṇi vâ layâo vâ vallîo vâ taṇâṇi vâ gahaṇâṇi vâ hariyâṇi vâ avalaṃbiya 2 uttarejjâ. je tattha pâḍipahiyâ uvâgacchaṃti, te pâṇî jâejjâ; tao saṃjayam eva avalaṃbiya uttarejjâ, tao saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[9] ‖ 15 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[9] aṃtarâ se javasâṇi vâ sagaḍâṇi vâ rahâṇi vâ sacakkâṇi vâ paracakkâṇi vâ seṇaṃ vâ virûvarûvaṃ saṃniviṭṭhaṃ pehâe, sati parakkame saṃjayâm eva parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ. se ṇaṃ paro seṇâgato[16] vadejjâ: âusaṃto! esa ṇaṃ samaṇe seṇâe abhiṇivâriyaṃ kare*t*i, se ṇaṃ vâhâe gahâya âgasaha! se ṇaṃ paro vâhâhiṃ gahâya âgasĕjjâ;[17] taṃ no sumaṇe siyâ *jâva* samâhîe, tao saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ 148
dûijjejjâ.[7] ‖ 16 ‖

[12] B sâya°. [13] B om., A i. marg. [14] om. [15] A jam eehiṃ. [16] A °gate.
[17] B âkasijjâ.

aṃtarâ se pâḍipahiyâ uvâgacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ pâḍipahiyâ evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃtâ samaṇâ! kevatie se gâme vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ? kevatiyâ ettha âsâ hatthî gâmapiṃḍolagâ maṇussâ parivasaṃti? se bahubhatte bahuudae bahujaṇe[18] bahujavase? se appabhatte appaudae appajaṇe appajavase? eyappagârâṇi pasiṇâṇi puṭṭho no vâgarejjâ,[19] eyappagârâṇi pasiṇâṇi no pucchejjâ.[20]

149 eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖17‖2‖

biio uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se vappâṇi vâ phalihâṇi vâ pâgârâṇi vâ *jâva* darîo vâ kûḍâgârâṇi vâ pâsâdâṇi vâ nûmagihâṇi vâ rukkhagihâṇi vâ pavvayagihâṇi vâ rukkhaṃ vâ cetiyakaḍaṃ, thûbhaṃ vâ cetiyakaḍaṃ, âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* bhavaṇagihâṇi vâ, no bâhâo pagijjhiya 2 aṃguliyâe uddisiya 2 oṇamiya 2 unnamiya 2
150 nijjhâejjâ; ta*t*o saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se kacchâṇi vâ daviyâṇi vâ nûmâṇi vâ valayâṇi vâ gahaṇâṇi vâ gahaṇaviduggâṇi vâ vaṇâṇi vâ pavvayâṇi vâ pavva*t*aviduggâṇi vâ pavvatagihâṇi[2] vâ[2] agaḍâṇi vâ talâgâṇi vâ dahâṇi vâ vadîo vâ nâvîo vâ pŏkkharaṇîo vâ dîhiyâo vâ
151 guṃjâliyâo vâ sarâṇi vâ sarapaṃtiyâṇi vâ sarasarapaṃtiyâṇi vâ, no vâhâo pagijjhiya 2 *jâva* nijjhâejjâ. ‖2‖

kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; je tattha migâ vâ pasû[3] vâ pakkhî vâ sarîsivâ vâ jalacarâ[4] vâ thalacarâ[4] vâ khahacarâ[4] vâ sattâ, te uttasejja vâ vittasejja vâ vâḍaṃ vâ saraṇaṃ vâ kaṃkhejjâ: vâreti me ayaṃ samaṇe. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ, 4 jaṃ no[5] bâhâo pagijjhiya 2 *jâva* nijjhâejjâ, tao saṃjayâm eva âyariovajjhâehiṃ saddhiṃ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 âyariovajjhâehiṃ saddhiṃ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[1] no âyariovajjhâyassa hattheṇa vâ hatthaṃ *jâva* aṇâsâyamîṇe, tao saṃjayâm eva âyariovajjhâehiṃ *jâva* dûijjejjâ. ‖4‖

[18] A °jâṇe. [19] Calc. âikkhejjâ. [20] B reads: e. p. no pucchejjâ, e. p. puṭṭho vâ apuṭṭho vâ no vâgarejjâ.

[1] B dûti°. [2] B om. [3] B pasuyâ. [4] A °raṃ. [5] A janno.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 âyariovajjhâehiṃ saddhiṃ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se pâḍipahiyâ[6] uvâgacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ pâḍipahiyâ[6] evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ke tubbhe,[7] kao vâ eha, kahiṃ vâ gacchihi*h*a? je tattha âyarie vâ uvajjhâe vâ, se bhâsejja vâ viyâgarejja vâ; âyariovajjhâyassa bhâsamâ- 152
ṇassa vâ viyâgaremâṇassa vâ no aṃtarâ bhâsaṃ karejjâ; tao a*h*ârâtiṇiyâe[8] dûijjejjâ.[1] ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahârâtiṇiyaṃ[9] gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe, no râ*t*iṇiyassa hatthena hatthaṃ *jâva* aṇâsâyamâṇe, tao saṃjayâm eva ahârâ*t*iṇiyaṃ[10] gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahârâtiṇiyaṃ dûijjamâṇe, aṃtarâ se pâḍipahiyâ uvâgacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ pâḍipa*h*iyâ evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ke tubbhe? je tattha savvarâtiṇie, se bhâsejja vâ 2, râtiṇiyassa bhâsamâṇassa viyâgaremâṇassa no aṃtarâ bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ, tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se pâḍipahiyâ uvâgacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ pâḍipahiyâ evaṃ vadejjâ:[11] âusaṃto samaṇâ! aviyâiṃ etto paḍipahe pâsaha, taṃ jahâ: maṇussaṃ vâ goṇaṃ vâ mahisaṃ vâ pasuṃ[12] vâ pakkhiṃ vâ sirîsivaṃ va jalayaraṃ vâ, âikkhaha, daṃseha! taṃ no 153
âikkhejjâ, no daṃsejjâ; no tassa taṃ parinnaṃ parijâṇejjâ, tusiṇîe uvehejjâ, jâṇaṃ vâ no jâṇaṃ ti vadejjâ, tao saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 8) . . . paḍipahe pâsaha: udagapasûyâṇi kaṃdâṇi vâ mûlâṇi vâ tayâ pattâ pupphâ phalâ bîyâ, udagaṃ vâ saṃnihiyaṃ agaṇiṃ vâ saṃnikkhittaṃ? 154
sesaṃ taṃ ceva. âikkhaha *jâva* dûijjejjâ.[1] ||9||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 8) . . . paḍipahe pâsaha: javasâṇi vâ *jâva* virûvarûvaṃ saṃniviṭṭhaṃ se âikkhaha *jâva* dûijjejjâ.[1] ||10||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 8) . . . âusaṃto samaṇâ! kevatie etto gâme vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ? se âikkhaha *jâva* dûijjejjâ.[1] ||11||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 8) . . . âusaṃto samaṇâ! kevatie

[6] A paḍi°, B °bahiyâ. [7] A tujjhe. [8] A âhâ°, B °ṇie. [9] A âhâ°. [10] A âhârâtiṇiyâe. [11] B vayâsî. [12] A pasû. [13] B om.

etto gâmassa vâ nagarassa vâ *jâva* râyahâṇîe vâ magge? se âikkhaha *tah'eva jâva* dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖12‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe, aṃtarâ se goṇaṃ viyâlaṃ paḍipa*h*e pehâe *jâva* cittavillaḍaṃ[14] viyâlaṃ paḍipa*h*e pehâe, no tesiṃ bhîto[15] ummaggeṇaṃ gacchejjâ, no maggâo maggaṃ saṃkamejjâ, no gahaṇaṃ vâ vaṇaṃ vâ
155 duggaṃ vâ aṇupavisejjâ, no rukkhaṃsi duruhejjâ, no mahatimahâlayaṃsi udagaṃsi kâyaṃ viosejjâ, no vâḍaṃ vâ saraṇaṃ vâ seṇaṃ vâ satthaṃ vâ kaṃkhejjâ, appussue *jâva* samâhîe, tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖13‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se vihaṃ siyâ, se jjaṃ puṇa vihaṃ jâṇejjâ: imaṃsi khalu vihaṃsi bahave âmosagâ uvagaraṇapaḍiyâe[16] saṃpiṃḍiyâ[17] gacchejjâ, no tesiṃ bhîo ummaggaṃ *ceva jâva* samâhîe, tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖14‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe, aṃtarâ se âmosagâ gacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ âmosagâ evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! âhara[18] eyaṃ vatthaṃ vâ 4, dehi, vikkhivâhi! taṃ no se[2] dejjâ, nikkhivejjâ; no vaṃdiya 2 jâejjâ, no aṃjaliṃ kaṭṭu jâejjâ, no kaluṇapaḍiyâe jâejjâ, dhammiyâe jâyaṇâe[19] jâejjâ tusiṇîyabhâveṇa vâ. ‖15‖

te ṇaṃ âmosagâ sayaṃ karaṇijjaṃ ti kaṭṭu akkosaṃti vâ *jâva* uddavemti vâ vatthaṃ vâ 4 acchiṃdejja vâ *jâva*
156 pariṭṭhavejja vâ, taṃ no gâmasaṃsâriyaṃ kujjâ, no râyasaṃsâriyaṃ kujjâ, no paraṃ uvasaṃkamittu bûyâ: âusaṃto gâhâvaî! ete khalu me âmosagâ uvagaraṇapaḍiyâe sayaṃ karaṇijjaṃ ti kaṭṭu akkosaṃti vâ *jâva* pariṭṭhavemti vâ. etappagâraṃ maṇaṃ vâ vaiṃ vâ no pura*to* kaṭṭu viharejjâ; appussue *jâva* samâhîe, tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1]

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖16‖**3**‖

157 taio uddesao.

iriyâ samattâ.

taiyam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

[14] A cittacillaya, B °villaḍaṃ. [15] B bhitto. [16] MSS. uvakaraṇa. [17] A om. [18] MSS. âhâra. [19] B jay°.

CAUTTHAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

BHÂSÂJÂYÂ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 vaiyâyârâiṃ soccâ nisamma imâiṃ aṇâyârâiṃ aṇâyariyapuvvâiṃ jâṇejjâ: je kohâ vâ vâyaṃ viuṃjaṃti, je mâṇâ vâ, je[1] mâyâe vâ, je lobhâ vâ vâyaṃ viuṃjaṃti, jâṇa*to* vâ pharusaṃ vadaṃti, ajâṇa*to* vâ pharusaṃ va*d*aṃti; savvam etaṃ sâvajjaṃ vajjejjâ; vivegam âyâe dhuvaṃ ce'daṃ jâṇejjâ adhuvaṃ vâ. ‖ 1 ‖

asaṇaṃ vâ 4 labhiya no labhiya, bhuṃjiya no bhuṃjiya, 159
aduvâ âgate[2] aduvâ no âgate,[2] aduvâ eti aduvâ no eti, aduvâ ehiti aduvâ no ehiti, tattha[3] vi âgate[2] tattha[3] vi no âgate,[2] tattha[4] vi eti tattha[4] vi no eti, tattha[4] vi ehiti tattha vi no ehiti. ‖ 2 ‖

aṇuvîi niṭṭhâbhâsîsami*t*âe saṃjae bhâsaṃ bhâsejja, taṃ jahâ: egavayaṇaṃ duvayaṇaṃ bahuvayaṇaṃ itthîvayaṇaṃ purisavayaṇaṃ napuṃsagavayaṇaṃ ajjhatthavayaṇaṃ uvaṇîyavayaṇaṃ avaṇîyavayaṇaṃ uvaṇîyaavaṇîyavayaṇaṃ avaṇîyauvaṇîyavayaṇaṃ tîyavayaṇaṃ paḍuppannavayaṇaṃ aṇâga- 161
tavayaṇaṃ paccakkhavayaṇaṃ parokkhavayaṇaṃ. se egavayaṇaṃ va*d*issâmi, egavayaṇaṃ vaejjâ, *jâva* parokkhavayaṇaṃ vadissâmi, parokkhavayaṇaṃ vadejjâ. itthî v' esaṃ purisa v' esaṃ napuṃsaga v'esaṃ, evaṃ vâ c'eyaṃ annahâ vâ c' eyaṃ, aṇuvîi niṭṭhâbhâsî samiyâe saṃjae bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ. ‖ 3 ‖

icc eyâiṃ âya*t*aṇâiṃ uvâtikamma aha bhikkhû jâṇejjâ cattâri bhâsâjâyâiṃ, taṃ jahâ: saccam egaṃ paḍhamaṃ
bhâsâjâyaṃ, bîyaṃ mosaṃ, taiyaṃ saccâmosaṃ, jaṃ n'eva 162
saccaṃ n'eva mosaṃ n'eva saccâmosaṃ asaccâmosaṃ taṃ cautthaṃ bhâsâjâtaṃ, se bemi. je ya atîtâ, je ya paḍuppannâ, je ya aṇâga*t*â arahaṃtâ bhagavaṃtâ,[5] savva te eyâṇi cattâri bhâsâjâyâiṃ bhâsiṃsu vâ bhâsaṃti vâ bhâsissaṃti vâ, pannaviṃsu vâ 3, savvâiṃ ca ṇaṃ eyâṇi acittâṇi vaṇṇamaṃtâṇi

[1] B om. [2] B âgato. [3] B ettha. [4] BC ettha. [5] A °to.

gaṃdhamaṃtâṇi rasamaṃtâṇi[6] phâsamaṃtâṇi[6] caovacai*t*âiṃ vippariṇâmadhammâiṃ[7] bhavaṃtî 'ti samakkhâ*t*âiṃ. ||4||

163 se bhikkhû vâ 2 puvvaṃ bhâsâ abhâsâ, bhâsijjamâṇî bhâsâ bhâsâ, bhâsâsamayavitikkaṃtâ[8] bhâsiyâ bhâsâ abhâsâ. ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 jâyabhâsâ saccâ, jâyabhâsâ mosâ, jâyabhâsâ saccâmosâ; tahappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ sakiriyaṃ kakkasaṃ sakaḍuyaṃ niṭṭhuraṃ pharusaṃ aṇhayakariṃ chedakariṃ bhedakariṃ pari*t*âvaṇakariṃ uddavaṇakariṃ bhûtovaghâ*t*iyaṃ abhikaṃkha no bhâsaṃ[1] bhâsejjâ. ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 jâyabhâsâ suhumâ, jâyabhâsâ asaccâmosâ,
164 tahappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ akiriyaṃ *jâva* abhû*t*ovaghâtiyaṃ abhikaṃkha bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ. ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 pumaṃ âmaṃtemâṇe âmaṃtite vâ apaḍisuṇemâṇe no evaṃ vadejjâ: hole ti[9] vâ, ghole ti[9] vâ, vasule[10] ti[9] vâ, kupakkhe ti[9] vâ, ghaḍadâse ti[9] vâ, sâṇe ti[9] vâ, teṇe ti[9] vâ, cârie[11] tti[9] vâ, mâî ti vâ, musâvâdî ti vâ, iti yâiṃ tumâiṃ ti yâiṃ[1] te jaṇagâ; etappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* abhikaṃkha no bhâsejjâ. ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ pumaṃ âmaṃtemâṇe âmaṃtite vâ apaḍi-
165 suṇemâṇe[12] evaṃ vadejjâ: amuge *t*i vâ, âuso ti vâ, âusaṃtâro ti vâ, sâvage[13] ti vâ, uvâsage ti vâ, dhammie ti vâ, dhammappie ti vâ, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* abhûtovaghâtiyaṃ abhikaṃkha bhâsejjâ. ||9||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 itthiṃ âmaṃtemâṇe âmaṃtite vâ apaḍisuṇemâṇî[14] no evaṃ vadejjâ: holî ti vâ, gholî ti vâ; *itthigameṇaṃ netavvaṃ.* ||10||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 itthiṃ[15] âmaṃtemâṇe âmaṃtite vâ apaḍisuṇemâṇî evaṃ vadejjâ: âuso ti vâ, bha*g*iṇî ti vâ, bhotî ti vâ, bhagavatî ti vâ, sâvige ti vâ, uvâsie ti vâ, dhammie ti vâ, dhammappie ti vâ, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* abhikaṃkha bhâsejjâ. ||11||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 no evaṃ vadejjâ: nabhedeve[16] ti vâ, gajjadeve ti vâ, vijjudeve ti vâ, pavuṭṭhadeve ti vâ, paḍa*t*u vâ vâsaṃ mâ vâ paḍa*t*u, nippajja*t*u vâ sâsaṃ mâ vâ nippajja*t*u, vibhâvau[17] vâ rayaṇî mâ vâ vibhâvau,[17] udeu[18] vâ sûrie mâ

[6] A °vaṃtâṇi. [7] A vivihadhammâiṃ. [8] B °vîikkaṃtaṃ ca ṇaṃ. [9] B tti. [10] B °li. [11] A core. [12] MSS. ss. [13] MSS. sâvako. [14] A °mîṇe. [15] A itthiyam, B itthî. [16] A nabhaṃ, C nabho. [17] B vibhâtu, C vibhâyatu. [18] A uveu, B udao, C udau.

vâ udeu,[19] se vâ râyâ jaya*t*u mâ vâ jaya*t*u, no etappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ. ||12|| 166

pannavaṃ se bhikkhû vâ 2 aṃtalikkhe ti vâ, gujjhâṇucarie ti vâ, sammucchie ti vâ, nivaie vâ paoe vadejja vâ: vuṭṭhavalâhage[20] tti.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ||13||**1**||

padhamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 jahâ v' egaiyâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsejjâ, tahâ vi tâiṃ no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: gaṃḍî gaṃḍî ti vâ, kuṭṭhî 2 ti vâ *jâva* mahumehiṇi tti[1] vâ hatthacchinne hatthacchinne ti vâ; *evaṃ* pâda nakka kaṇṇa utthâ; je yâv' anne tahappagârâ eyappagârâhiṃ[2] bhâsâhiṃ buiyâ[3] buiyâ[3] kuppaṃti 167
mâṇavâ, te yâvi tahappagârâ eyappagârâhiṃ[4] bhâsâhiṃ abhikaṃkha no bhâsejjâ.[5] ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 jahâ v' egaiyâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsejjâ, tahâ vi evaṃ vadejjâ: oyaṃsî oyaṃsî ti vâ, teyaṃsî 2 ti vâ,[6] abhirûvaṃ 2, paḍirûvaṃ 2, pâsâdiyaṃ 2, darisaṇijjaṃ darisiṇîe ti vâ, je yâv' anne tahappagârâ eyappagârâhiṃ bhâsâhiṃ buiyâ[3] 2 no kuppaṃti mâṇavâ, te yâvi tahappagârâ eyappagârâhiṃ bhâsâhiṃ abhikaṃkha bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ. tahappa- 168
gâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ||2||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 jahâ v' egatiyâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsejjâ, taṃ jahâ: vappâṇi vâ *jâva* bhavaṇagihâṇi vâ, tahâ vi tâiṃ no evaṃ vadejjâ: sukaḍe vâ, suṭṭhu kaḍe *t*i vâ, sâhukallâṇaṃ ti vâ karaṇijje[7] i vâ. eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ||3||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 3) . . . tahâ vi tâiṃ evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: ârambhakaḍe ti vâ, sâvajjakaḍe ti vâ, payattakaḍe ti vâ, pâsâdiyaṃ pâsâdie ti vâ, darisaṇîyaṃ 2, abhirûvaṃ 2, paḍirûvaṃ 2, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 asaṇaṃ vâ 2 uvakkhaḍiyaṃ[8] pehâe, tahâ vi taṃ no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: sukaḍe ti vâ, suṭṭhu kaḍe ti vâ, sâhukaḍe ti vâ, kallâṇe ti vâ, karaṇijje ti vâ, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ||5||

[19] MSS. 2 [20] B °go.

[1] B °mehî ti. [2] B taha°. [3] A bûtiyâ. [4] B taha°, A etaha°. [5] B adds tahappagâraṃ asâvajjaṃ jâva bhâsejjâ. [6] B vaccaṃsî ti vâ. [7] B jjâ. [8] A kh.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakkhaḍiyaṃ[8] pehâe evaṃ
vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: ârambhakaḍe ti vâ sâvajjakaḍe ti vâ,
169 payattakaḍe ti vâ, bhaddayaṃ bhaddae ti vâ, ûsaḍhaṃ 2,
rasiyaṃ 2, maṇunnaṃ 2, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ
jâva bhâsejjâ. ‖ 6 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 maṇussaṃ vâ goṇaṃ vâ mahisaṃ vâ migaṃ vâ pasuṃ vâ pakkhiṃ[9] vâ sirîsivaṃ[10] vâ jalayaraṃ vâ, se[11] ttaṃ parivûḍhakâyaṃ pehâe, no evaṃ vadejjâ: thulle ti vâ, pametile[12] ti vâ, vaṭṭe ti vâ, vajjhe ti vâ, pâime[13] ti vâ. eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ‖ 7 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 maṇussaṃ vâ *jâva* jalayaraṃ vâ, se ttaṃ
parivûḍhakâyaṃ pehâe evaṃ vadejjâ: parivûḍhakâe ti vâ,
170 uvacittakâe ti vâ, thirasaṃghayaṇe[14] ti vâ, cittamaṃsasoṇie ti
vâ, paḍipuṇṇaiṃdie ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ
jâva bhâsejjâ. ‖ 8 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 virûvarûvâo gâo pehâe no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: dojjhâ ti vâ, dammâ ti vâ, gorahâ ti vâ, vâhimâ ti vâ, rahajoggâ ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ‖ 9 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 virûvarûvâo gâo pehâe evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: juvaṃ gave ti vâ, dheṇû ti vâ, rasavatî ti vâ, hasse ti vâ, mahallae ti vâ, mahavvae[15] ti[15] vâ,[15] saṃvahaṇe[16] ti vâ, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ‖ 10 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 tah'eva gaṃtum[17] ujjâṇâiṃ pavvaṭâṇi[18] vaṇâṇi vâ rukkhâ mahallâ pehâe no evaṃ vadejjâ: pâsâyajoggâ ti vâ, toraṇajoggâ ti vâ, gihajoggâ ti vâ, phalihajoggâ ti vâ, aggalajoggâ ti vâ, nâvâjoggâ ti vâ, udagajoggâ ti vâ[19] doṇî-pîḍha-caṃgavera-naṃgalakuliya-jaṃta-laṭṭhî-nâbhi-gaṃḍî-âsaṇa-sayaṇa-jâṇa-uvassaya-joggâ ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ‖ 11 ‖

171 se bhikkhû vâ 2 tah' eva gaṃtum ujjâṇâiṃ pavvaṭâṇi
vaṇâṇi vâ rukkhâ mahallâ pehâe evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ:
jâtimaṃtâ ti vâ, dîhavaṭṭâ ti vâ, mahâlayâ ti vâ, payâtasâlâ
ti vâ, viḍimasâlâ ti vâ, pâsâdiyâ ti vâ 4; eyappagâraṃ
bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* abhikaṃkha bhâsejjâ. ‖ 12 ‖

[9] B pakkhî. [10] A siri°. [11] B sa. [12] B pamedale. [13] A pâyame, B pâdame. [14] A para°. [15] A om. [16] A °vâh°. [17] B gaṃt'. [18] A pavvayâiṃ. [19] A aggalanâvâudaga.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahusaṃbhûtâ vaṇaphalâ pehâe no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: pakkâ ti vâ, pâtakhajjâ ti vâ, velociyâ[20] ti vâ, ṭâlâ ti vâ, pehâ ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no vadejjâ. ||13|| se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahusaṃbhûtâ vaṇa-
phalâ pehâe[21] evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: asaṃthaḍâ ti vâ, 172
bahunivaṭṭimaphalâ ti vâ, bahusaṃbhûyâ ti vâ, bhûtarûvâ ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ||14||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahusaṃbhûyâo osahîo pehâe tahâ[15] vi tâo[15] no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: pakkâ ti vâ, nîliyâ ti vâ, chavî ti vâ, lâimâ ti vâ, bhajjimâ ti vâ, bahukhajjimâ ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ||15|| se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahusaṃbhûyâo osahîo pehâe tahâ[15] vi tâo[15]
evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: rûḍhâ ti vâ, bahusaṃbhû*t*â ti vâ, 173
thirâ ti vâ, ûsaḍhâ ti vâ, gabbhiyâ ti vâ, pasû*t*â ti vâ, sasârâ ti vâ, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ||16||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, jahâ v' egatiyâiṃ saddâiṃ suṇejjâ, tahâ vi tâiṃ[22] no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: susadde ti vâ 2, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ; tahâ vi tâiṃ evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: susaddaṃ susadde ti vâ, dusaddaṃ[15] dusadde[15] ti vâ;[15] eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ||17|| *evaṃ* rûvaiṃ: kaṇhe ti vâ 5; gaṃdhâiṃ: subbhigaṃdhe ti vâ 2; rasâiṃ: tittâṇi vâ 5; phâsâiṃ: kakkhaḍâṇi vâ. ||18||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 vaṃtâ kohaṃ ca mâṇaṃ ca mâyaṃ ca lobhaṃ ca aṇuvîi niṭṭhâbhâsî nisammabhâsî aturiyabhâsî vivegabhâsî samiyâe saṃjate bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ||19||**2**||

biio uddesao.

bhâsâjâyâ samattâ.

cauttham ajjhayaṇaṃ.

[20] A velotimâ, B velotîyâ, C velovigâ. [21] B adds tahâ vi. [22] B eyâiṃ.

PAMCAMAM AJJHAYANAM.

VATTHESANÂ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikamkhejjâ vattham esittae, se jjam puna vattham evam jânejjâ, tam jahâ; jamgiyam vâ bhamgiyam vâ sânayam vâ pottagam vâ khomiyam vâ tûlakadam vâ,
175 tahappagâram vattham; je niggamthe tarune juvam balavam appâyamke thirasamghayane, se egam vattham dhârejjâ, no bitiyam; jâ niggamthî, sâ cattâri samghâdîo dhârejjâ: egam duhatthavitthâram, do tihatthavitthârâo, egam cauhatthavitthâram. tahappagârehim[1] vatthehim asamvijjamânehim aha pacchâ egam egam samsîvejjâ. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 param addhajoyanamerâe vatthapadiyâe no abhisamdhârejjâ gamanâe. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjam
176 puna vattham jânejjâ: assim padiyâe egam sahammiyam sammuddissa pânehim *jahâ pimdesanâe*[2] *bhâniyavvam*;[3] evam bahave sâhammiyâ, egam sâhamminim, bahave sâhamminîo, bahave samanamâhana; *tah' eva* purisamtarakadam *jahâ pimdesanâe.* ||2||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjam puna vattham jânejjâ: assamjae bhikkhupadiyâe kîtam vâ dhoyam vâ rattam vâ ghattham[3] vâ mattham vâ sammattham vâ sampadhûvitam vâ, tahappagâram vattham apurisamtarakadam *jâva* no padigâhejjâ. aha puna evam jânejjâ: purisamtarakadam *jâva* padigâhejjâ. ||3||

177 se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjâim puna vatthâim jânejjâ: virûvarûvâim mahaddhanamollâim, tam jahâ: âinâni[4] vâ sahinâni[5] vâ sahinakallâni vâ âyâni vâ kâyagâni vâ khomiyâni vâ dugullâni vâ pattâni vâ malayâni vâ pattunnâni vâ amsuyâni vâ cînamsuyâni vâ desaragâni vâ amilâni vâ gajjalâni vâ vâ phâliyâni[6] vâ kâyahâni[7] vâ[3] kambalagâni vâ pâvarâni

[1] AC eehim. [2] cf. II. 1. 1 §§ 11, etc. [3] A om. [4] A âtin°, B âyînagâni. [5] B sâh°. [6] B phal°. [7] B koy°, A om.

vâ anna*t*arâṇi vâ tahappagârâiṃ vatthâiṃ mahaddhaṇamollâiṃ lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjâiṃ puṇa âîṇapâuraṇâṇi vatthâṇi jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: uddâṇi vâ pesâṇi vâ pesalesâṇi vâ kiṇhamigâîṇagâṇi[8] vâ nîlamigâîṇagâṇi[8] vâ goramigâîṇagâṇi[8] vâ kaṇagâṇi vâ kaṇagakaṃtâṇi vâ kaṇagapaṭṭâṇi vâ kaṇagakhaiyâṇi vâ kaṇagaphusiyâṇi vâ vagghâṇi vâ âbharaṇâṇi vâ âbharaṇacittâṇi vâ anna*t*arâṇi vâ tahappagârâiṃ âîṇapâuraṇâṇi[9] vatthâṇi lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâ- 178
hejjâ. ||5||

icc etâiṃ âya*t*aṇâiṃ uvâtikamma aha bhikkhû jâṇejjâ cauhiṃ paḍimâhiṃ vatthaṃ esittae. tattha khalu paḍhamâ paḍimâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 uddissiya vatthaṃ jâejjâ: jaṃgiyaṃ vâ bhaṃgiyaṃ vâ sâṇayaṃ vâ pottayaṃ vâ komiyaṃ vâ tûlakaḍaṃ vâ, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se[10] dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ esaṇijjaṃ lâbhe saṃte *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. paḍhamâ paḍimâ. ||6||

ahâ 'varâ doccâ paḍimâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 pehâe pehâe 179
vatthaṃ jâejjâ, gâhâvatî vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhagiṇî ti vâ, dâhisi me etto annataraṃ vatthaṃ? tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ esaṇijjaṃ lâbhe saṃte paḍigâhejjâ. doccâ paḍimâ. ||7||

ahâ 'varâ taccâ paḍimâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa vatthaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: aṃtarijjagaṃ vâ uttarijjagaṃ vâ,
tahappagâraṃ, etc. (cf. § 7) taccâ paḍimâ. ||8|| 180

ahâ 'varâ cautthâ paḍimâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 ujjhiyadhammaṃ vatthaṃ jâejjâ, jaṃ c' anne bahave samaṇamâhaṇaatidhikivaṇavaṇîmagâ nâ 'vakaṃkhaṃti, tahappagâraṃ ujjhiyadhammiyaṃ vatthaṃ, etc. (cf. § 7). cautthâ paḍimâ. icc' etâṇaṃ cauṇhaṃ paḍimâṇaṃ *jahâ Piṃḍesaṇâe*. ||9||

siyâ ṇaṃ tâe esaṇâe esamâṇaṃ paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ejjâhi tumaṃ mâseṇa vâ dasarâeṇa vâ paṃcarâeṇa vâ sue vâ suyarâ*t*e vâ! to te vayaṃ, âuso! annataraṃ vatthaṃ dâhâmo. etappagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma se puvvâm eva âloejja: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, no khalu me

[8] A °dîṇagâṇi, B °yîṇagâṇi. [9] A âdîṇa°. [10] B se vâ, A vâ ṇaṃ.

kappati e*t*appagâre[11] saṃgâre[3] paḍisuṇettae; abhikaṃkhasi
me dâuṃ,[12] iyâṇim eva dalayâhi! se ṇ' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ
paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! aṇugacchâhi! to te vayaṃ
âuso annataraṃ vatthaṃ dâhâmo. se puvvâm eva âloejjâ:
181 no khalu me kappati saṃgâravayaṇe paḍisuṇettae, abhi-
kaṃkhasi me dâuṃ, iyâṇim eva dalayâhi! se ṇ' evaṃ
vadaṃtaṃ se ṇaṃ paro vadejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bha*g*iṇî ti vâ,
âhara eyaṃ vatthaṃ, samaṇassa dâhâmo;[13] aviyâiṃ vayaṃ
pacchâ vi appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe pâṇâiṃ bhûtâiṃ jîvâiṃ sattâiṃ
samârabbha[14] samuddissa *jâva* cetissâmo. etappagâraṃ
nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ aphâsu-
yaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. || 10 ||

siyâ ṇaṃ paro ṇettâ vaejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, âhara
eyaṃ vatthaṃ siṇâṇeṇa[5] vâ âghaṃsittâ[16] vâ paghaṃsettâ
vâ samaṇass' imaṃ dâsâmo. etappagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ
nisamma se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ,
mâ eyaṃ vatthaṃ siṇâṇeṇa vâ *jâva* paghaṃsâhi vâ. abhi-
kaṃkhasi me dâuṃ, em eva dalayâhi! se s'evaṃ vayaṃtassa
paro siṇâṇeṇa vâ *jâva* paghaṃsittâ dalaejjâ; tahappagâraṃ
vatthaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. || 11 ||

se ṇaṃ paro ṇettâ vadejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ,
182 âhara eyaṃ vatthaṃ sîodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa
vâ ucchulejja vâ paccholejja[17] vâ; abhikaṃkhasi me dâ*t*uṃ,
sesaṃ tah' eva jâva no paḍigâhejjâ. || 12 ||

se ṇaṃ paro ṇettâ vadejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ,
âhara eyaṃ vatthaṃ, kaṃdâṇi vâ *jâva* hariyâṇi vâ visohĕttâ
samaṇassa ṇaṃ dâsâmo. e*t*appagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ
183 nisamma *jâva* bhaiṇî ti vâ, mâ e*t*âṇi tumaṃ kaṃdâṇi vâ
jâva visohehi! no khalu me kappati eyappagâre vatthe
paḍigâhettae. se s' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro kaṃdâṇi vâ *jâva*
visohettâ dalaejjâ; tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva*
no paḍigâhejjâ. || 13 ||

se paro ṇettâ vatthaṃ nisarejjâ; se puvvâm eva âloejjâ:
âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, tumaṃ c' eva ṇaṃ saṃtiyaṃ vatthaṃ
aṃto aṃteṇa paḍilehissâmi. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ;

[11] A °raṃ. [12] A adds vâ. [13] A dâsâmo. [14] MSS. samâraṃbha. [15] AB siṇâṇe. [16] A âlabhittâ. [17] A pacchoejjâ, C uccholettâ vâ padhovettâ vâ.

vatthaṃteṇa[18] obaddhaṃ siyâ kuṃḍale vâ guṇe vâ hiraṇṇe vâ suvaṇṇe vâ maṇî vâ *jâva* rayaṇâvalî vâ pâṇe vâ bîe vâ harie vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4 *jâva* puvvâm eva vatthaṃ aṃto aṃteṇo paḍilehejjâ. ||14||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa vatthaṃ jâṇejjâ: saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇaṃ vâ, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa vatthaṃ jâṇejjâ: appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ aṇalaṃ athiraṃ adhuvaṃ adhâraṇijjaṃ roijjaṃtaṃ no ruccai, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||15||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa vatthaṃ jâṇejjâ: alaṃ 184
thiraṃ dhuvaṃ dhâraṇijjaṃ roijjaṃtaṃ ruccai,[19] tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ||16||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 no navae me vatthe ti khaṭṭu no bahudesieṇa siṇâṇeṇa vâ *jâva* paghaṃsejja vâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 no navae me vatthe ti kaṭṭu no bahudesieṇa sî*t*odagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ *jâva* padhoejja vâ. ||17||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 dubbhigaṃdhe me vatthe tti[3] kaṭṭu no bahudesieṇa vâ siṇâṇeṇa vâ, *tah' eva* sî*t*odagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ *âlâvao.* ||18|| 185

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ vatthaṃ âyâvettae vâ payâvettae vâ, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ no aṇaṃtarahiyâe puḍhavîe no sasaṇiddhâe *jâva* saṃtâṇâe âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ. ||19||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ vatthaṃ âyâvettae vâ payâvettae vâ, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ thûṇaṃsi vâ gihelugaṃsi vâ usuyâlaṃsi vâ kâmajalaṃsi[20] vâ annayare vâ tahappagâre aṃtalikkhajâe dubbaddhe dunnikkhitte aṇikaṃpe calâcale no âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ. ||20||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 20) . . . vatthaṃ kuliyaṃsi vâ bhittiṃsi vâ silaṃsi[22] vâ leluṃsi[23] vâ annatare vâ tahappagâre aṃtalikkhajâe *jâva* no âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ. ||21||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 20) . . . vatthaṃ khaṃdhaṃsi vâ maṃcagaṃsi vâ mâlaṃsi vâ pâsâyaṃsi vâ hammiyatalaṃsi vâ annatare vâ, etc. (cf. § 21). ||22||

se ttam âdâe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ, ahe jhâmathaṃḍillaṃsi 186

[18] A vattheṇa. [19] A adds me. [20] B °jâlaṃsi. [21] B duppa°, A duvi°.
[22] B seluṃsi. [23] B om.

jâva annayaramsi vâ tahappagâramsi thamdillamsi padilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2, tato samjayâm eva vattham âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ.

eyam khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyam, etc. ||23||**1**||

padhamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahesanijjâim vatthâim jâejjâ, ahâpariggahiyâim vatthâim dhârejjâ, no dhoejjâ, no raĕjjâ, no dhoyarattâim vatthâim dhârejjâ apaliumcamâne gâmantaresu omacelie; etam khalu vatthadhârissa bhikkhussa sâmaggiyam.

187 se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâvatikulam pimdavâyapadiyâe pavisiukâme savvacîvaram âyâe gâhâtikulam pimdavâyapadiyâe nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ; *evam* bahiyâviyârabhûmî vâ vihârabhûmî vâ gâmânugâmam dûijjejjâ.[1] aha puna evam jânejjâ: tivvadesiyam vâ vâsam vâsamânam pehae, *jahâ Pimdesanâe navaram* savvacîvaram âdâe. ||1||

se egatio muhuttagam 2 padihâriyam[2] vattham jâejjâ *jâva*
188 egâhena vâ duyâhena vâ tiyâhena vâ cauyâhena vâ pamcâhena vâ vippavasiya uvâgacchejjâ, tahappagâram vattham no appanâ ginhejjâ, no annamannassa dejjâ, no pâmiccam kujjâ, no vatthena vattham parinâmam karejjâ, no param uvasamkamittu evam vadejjâ: âusamto samanâ! abhikamkhasi vattham dhârettae vâ pariharittae vâ? thiram vâ nam samtam[3] no palicchimdiya 2 paritthavejjâ, tahappagâram sasamdhiyam vattham tassa ceva nisirejjâ,[4] no attâ nam sâijjejjâ. eyappa-
189 gâram nigghosam soccâ nisamma, je bhayamtâro tahappagârâni vatthâni sasamdhiyâni[5] muhuttagam 2 se soccâ nisamma jâittâ[6] *jâva* egâhena vâ duyâhena vâ tiyâhenâ vâ cauyâhena vâ pamcâhena vâ vippavasiya 2 uvâgacchamti, tahappagârâni vatthâni no appanâ ginhamti, no annamannassa anuvayamti, *tam ceva jâva* sâijjamti bahuvayanena[8] bhâsiyavvam. ||3||

se hamtâ aham avi muhuttagam padihâriyam[9] vattham jâittâ *jâva* egâhena vâ duyâhena vâ tiyâhena vâ cauyâhena vâ pamcâhena vâ vippavasiya 2 uvâgacchissâmi, aviyâim

[1] B dûti°. [2] B pâdi°, C adds vîyam. [3] A sittam. [4] A om. the rest. [5] B om, A samdh°. [6] A om. se to jâittâ. [7] A appano. [8] AC bahumânena. [9] B pâdi°, AC pari°.

eyaṃ mam' evaṃ[10] siyâ. mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 no vaṇṇamaṃtâiṃ vatthâiṃ vivaṇṇâiṃ karejjâ, no vivaṇṇâiṃ vaṇṇamaṃtâiṃ karejjâ; annaṃ vatthaṃ labhissâmi tti kaṭṭu no annamannassa dejjâ, no pâmiccaṃ kujjâ, no vattheṇa vatthaṃ pariṇâmaṃ karejjâ, no paraṃ uvasaṃkamittu[11] evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! abhikaṃkhasi me[12] vatthaṃ dhârittae vâ pariharittae vâ? thiraṃ vâ ṇaṃ saṃtaṃ no palicchiṃdiya 2 pariṭṭhavejjâ, jahâ v' eyaṃ vatthaṃ pâvagaṃ paro mannai. ‖5‖

paraṃ ca ṇaṃ adattahârî paḍipahe pehâe tassa vatthassa nidâṇâe no tesiṃ bhîo ummaggeṇa gacchejjâ *jâva* appussue *jâva* tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe aṃtarâ se vihaṃ siyâ, se jjaṃ puṇa vihaṃ jâṇejjâ: imaṃsi khalu vihaṃsi bahave âmosagâ vatthapaḍiyâe saṃpiṃḍiyâ gacchejjâ, no tesiṃ bhîo ummaggeṇa gacchejjâ *jâva* gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖7‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se âmosagâ saṃpiṃḍiyâ gacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ âmosagâ evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! âhar' etaṃ[13] vatthaṃ dehi nikkhivâhi *jahâ''riyâe ṇ' âṇattaṃ*[14] *vatthapaḍiyâe.*

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖8‖**2**‖

biio uddesao.

vatthesaṇâ samattâ.

paṃcamam ajjhayaṇam.

[10] A eyaṃ. [11] B repeats § 4 from muhuttagaṃ to the end. [12] B om. [13] B ehi. [14] A natteṇaṃ.

CHAṬṬHAM AJJHAYAṆAM.

PÂESAṆÂ.

192 se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ pâyaṃ[1] esittae, se jjaṃ puṇa pâyaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: lâupâyaṃ vâ dârupâyaṃ vâ maṭṭiyâpâyaṃ, vâ tahappagâraṃ pâyaṃ; je niggaṃthe taruṇe *jâva* thirasaṃghayaṇe, se egaṃ pâyaṃ dhârejjâ, no bîyaṃ.[2] se bhikkhû vâ 2 paraṃ addhajoyaṇamerâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa pâyaṃ jâṇejjâ, assiṃ paḍiyâe egaṃ sâhammiyaṃ samuddissa pâṇâiṃ *jahâ Piṃḍesaṇâe cattâri âlâvagâ, paṃcamo* bahave samaṇamâhaṇâ pagaṇiya *tah' eva.* se bhikkhû vâ 2 assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe bahave samaṇamâhaṇa *Vatthesaṇâlâvao.* ||1||

se jjâiṃ puṇa pâyâiṃ jâṇejjâ virûvarûvâiṃ mahaddhaṇamollâiṃ, taṃ jahâ: ayapâyâṇi vâ taupâyâṇi[3] vâ sîsaga-hiraṇṇa-suvaṇṇa-rîriya-hârapuḍa-maṇi-kâya-kaṃsa-saṃkha-siṃga-daṃta-cela-sela-pâyâṇi[4] vâ cammapâyâṇi vâ, annaya-
193 râṇi vâ tahappagârâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ mahaddhaṇamollâiṃ pâyâiṃ aphâsuyâiṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||2||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjâiṃ puṇa pâyâiṃ jâṇejjâ virûvarûvâiṃ mahaddhaṇabaṃdhaṇâiṃ, taṃ jahâ: ayabaṃdhaṇâṇi *jâva* cammabaṃdhaṇâṇi, tahappagârâiṃ mahaddhaṇabaṃdhaṇâiṃ aphâsuyâiṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||3||

icc etâiṃ âyataṇâiṃ uvâtikamma aha bhikkhû jâṇejjâ cauhiṃ paḍimâhiṃ pâyaṃ esittae.

tattha khalu imâ paḍhamâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 uddisiya 2 pâyaṃ jâejjâ, taṃ jahâ: lâuyapâyaṃ vâ dârupâyaṃ vâ[5] maṭṭiyâpâyaṃ vâ,[5] tahappagâraṃ pâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. paḍhamâ paḍimâ. ||4||

[1] B has frequently pâda, A pâta and pâda. [2] B bitiyaṃ. [3] B taua°.
[4] B repeats pâyâṇi vâ after each of these words. [5] A om. pâyaṃ vâ.

ahâ 'varâ doccâ padimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 pehâe pâyaṃ jâejjâ, taṃ jahâ: gâhâva*ti* vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti[6] vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, dâhisi me etto anna*t*araṃ pâyaṃ, taṃ jahâ: lâuyapâyaṃ vâ 3, tahappagâraṃ pâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* padigâhejjâ. doccâ padimâ. ||5||

ahâ 'varâ taccâ padimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa pâyaṃ jâṇejjâ: saṃgaiyaṃ ti vâ vejaiyaṃ ti vâ, tahappagâraṃ pâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* padigâhejjâ. taccâ padimâ. ||6||

ahâ 'varâ cautthâ padimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 ujjhiya- 194
dhammiyaṃ pâyaṃ[7] jâejjâ, jaṃ c' anne bahave samaṇamâhaṇâ *jâva* vaṇîmagâ nâ 'vakaṃkhaṃti, tahappagâraṃ pâyaṃ[7] sayaṃ vâ *jâva* padigâhejjâ. cautthâ padimâ. icc eyâṇaṃ cauṇhaṃ padimâṇaṃ annayaraṃ padimaṃ *jahâ Piṃde-sâṇae.* ||7||

se ṇaṃ etâe esaṇâe esamâṇaṃ paro pâsittâ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ejjâsi tumaṃ mâseṇa vâ *jahâ Vathesaṇâe.* ||8||

se ṇaṃ paro ṇettâ va*d*ejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, âhar'
eyaṃ pâyaṃ telleṇa vâ ghaeṇa vâ navaṇîeṇa vâ vasâe vâ 195
abbhaṃgettâ vâ, *tah' evâ siṇâṇâdi, tah'eva sîtodagâdi, kaṃdagâdi tah' eva.* ||9||

se ṇaṃ paro ṇettâ[8] vaejjâ:[9] âusaṃto samaṇâ; muhuttagaṃ 2 acchâhi jâva tâva amhe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakaresu[10] vâ uvakkhadesu[10] vâ, to te vayaṃ, âuso! sapâṇaṃ sabhoyaṇaṃ padiggahaṃ dâsâmo, tucchae padiggahae dinne samaṇassa no[7] suṭṭhu[7] no sâhu bhavati. se puvvâm evâ âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, no khalu me kappai âdhâkammie asaṇe vâ 4 bhottae vâ pâyae vâ, mâ uvakarehi vâ uvakkhadehi vâ, abhikaṃkhasi me dâtuṃ, em eva dalayâhi! se s' evaṃ va*d*aṃtassa paro asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakarettâ uvakkhadettâ sapâṇaṃ sabhoyaṇaṃ padiggahagaṃ dalaejjâ, tahappagâraṃ padiggahagaṃ[11] aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no padigâhejjâ. ||10||

siyâ se paro uvaṇettâ[12] padiggahagaṃ nisirejjâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, tumaṃ ceva

[6] B ti. [7] B om. [8] B nettâ. [9] A om. [10] B °iṃsu. [11] A padiggahaṃ. [12] A avanettâ.

nam samtiyam padiggahagam amto amtena padilehissâmi.[13]
196 kevalî bûyâ: âyânam eyam; amto padiggahamsi pânâni vâ bîyâni vâ hariyâni vâ. aha bhikkhûnam puvvovaditthâ 4, jam puvvâm eva padiggahagam amtam amtena padilehejjâ. ||11||

saamdâdi *savve âlâvagâ jahâ Vatthesanâe n'ânattam* tellena vâ ghaena vâ navanîena vâ vasâe vâ sinânâdi *jâva* annayaramsi vâ tahappagâramsi thamdillamsi padilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2 tao samjayâm eva âmajjejja vâ.

eyam khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyam, etc. ||2||**1**||

padhamo uddesao.

197 se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâvatikulam pimdavâyapadiyâe pavisamâne puvvâm eva pehâe padiggahagam avahattu pâne pamajjiya rayam tato samjayâm eva gâhâvatikulam pimdavâyapadiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyânam eyam; amto padiggahagamsi pâne vâ bîe vâ rae vâ pariyâvajjejjâ. aha bhikkhûnam puvvovaditthâ 4, jam puvvâm eva pehâe padiggahagam avahattu pâne pamajjiya rayam tato samjayâm eva gâhâvatikulam pimdavâyapadiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâvaî *jâva* samâne, siyâ se paro abhihattu anto[2] padiggahagamsi sîodagam paribhâettâ nîhattu dalaejjâ, tahappagâram padiggahagam parahatthamsi vâ parapâyamsi[3] vâ aphâsuyam jâva no padigâhejjâ. ||2||

se ya âhacca padigâhie siyâ, se khippâm eva udayamsi sâharejjâ, sapadiggaham âyâe evam paritthavejjâ sasaniddhâe va nam bhûmîe niyamejjâ. ||3||

198 se bhikkhû vâ 2 udaullam[4] vâ sasaniddham vâ padiggaham no âmajjejja vâ *jâva* payâvejja vâ. aha puna evam jânejjâ: vigadodae[5] me padiggahae chinnasinehe, tahappagâram padiggahagam tato samjayâm eva âmajjejja vâ *jâva* payâvejja vâ. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâvatikulam pavisitukâme padiggaham âyâe gâhâvatikulam pimdavâyapadiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkha-

[13] B °hessâmi.

[1] A to. [2] B amto. [3] MSS. pâdamsi. [4] A ullam. [5] read vigaodae. [6] B dûti°. [7] B bitîyâe.

mejja vâ; evaṃ bahiyâ viyârabhûmî vâ vihârabhûmî vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ; [6] tivvadesiyâdi *jahâ bîyâe* [7] *Vatthesaṇâe navaraṃ ettha* paḍiggahao. 199

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. || 5 || 2 ||

biio uddesao.

pâesaṇâ samattâ.

chaṭṭham ajjhayaṇaṃ.

SATTAMAM AJJHAYANAM.

OGGAHAPADIMÂ.

samane[1] bhavissâmi anagâre akimcane aputte apasû para-
dattabhogî, pâvam kammam no karissâmî 'ti samutthâe,
savvam bhamte adinnâdânam paccâikkhâmi. se anupavisittâ
gâmam vâ *jâva* râyahânim vâ n' eva sayam adinnam ginhejjâ,
n' ev' annenam[2] adinnam ginhâvejjâ, n' ev' annam adinnam
ginhamtam pi[3] samanujânejjâ; jehi vi saddhim sampavvaie,
tesim pi yâim bhikkhû chattagam vâ mattagam vâ damda-
200 gam[4] vâ[4] *jâva* cammacchedanagam vâ tesim puvvâm eva
ŏggaham ananunnaviya apadilehiya appamajjiya no ginhejja
vâ paginhejja vâ; tesim puvvâm eva ŏggaham anunnaviya
padilehiya pamajjiya tato samjayâm eva oginhejja[5] vâ
paginhejja vâ. ||1||
se âgamtaresu vâ 4 anuvîi uggaham jâejjâ, je tattha
îsare,[6] je tattha samâhitthâe, te ŏggaham anunnavejjâ:
kâmam khalu, âuso! ahâlamdam ahâparinnâtam vasâmo,
201 jâva âuso, jâva âusamtassa ŏggahe, jâva sâhammiyâ, etâva
ŏggaham oginhissâmo,[7] tena param viharissâmo. ||2||
se kim puna tatth' oggahamsi ev' oggahiyamsi, je tattha
sâhammiyâ sambhoiyâ samanunnâ uvâgacchejjâ, je tena sayam
esiyae[8] asane vâ 4, tena te sâhammiyâ sambhoiyâ samanunnâ
uvanimamtejjâ,[9] no ceva nam parapadiyâe uggijjhiya uvani-
mamtejjâ. ||3||
se âgamtaresu vâ 4 *jâva* kim puna tatth' oggahamsi ev'
oggahiyamsi, je tattha sâhammiyâ annasambhoiyâ samanunnâ
202 uvâgacchejjâ, je tenam sayam esiyae[8] pîdhe vâ phalae vâ
sejjâ vâ samthârae vâ, tenam te sâhammie[10] annasambhoie

[1] B samano. [2] B annehim. [3] B ginhamtam api. [4] B om. [5] B uvaginhejja.
[6] B îsaro. [7] A uvaggaham ginhissamo. [7] B °ttae, C °yâe. [9] A uvanimamte,
B uvani° always. [10] A sâhammiyâe.

samaṇunne uvanimaṃtejjâ, no ceva ṇaṃ parapaḍiyâe ogiṇhiya ogiṇhiya[11] uvanimaṃtejjâ. ||4||

se âgaṃtaresu vâ 4 *jâva* se kiṃ puṇa tatth' oggahaṃsi ev' oggahiyaṃsi, je tattha gâhâva*t*îṇa vâ gâhâvaiputtâṇa vâ sûî[12] vâ pippalae vâ kaṇṇasohaṇae vâ na*h*acchedaṇae vâ, taṃ appaṇo egassa aṭṭhâe paḍihâriyaṃ jâittâ no annamannassa
dejja vâ aṇupadĕjja vâ sayaṃ karaṇijjaṃ ti kaṭṭu, se ttam 203
âdâe tattha gacchejjâ, 2 ttâ puvvâm eva uttâṇae hatthe kaṭṭu bhûmîe vâ ṭhavettâ : imaṃ khalu imaṃ khalu tti âloejjâ, no ceva ṇaṃ sayaṃ pâṇiṇâ parapâṇiṃsi paccappiṇejjâ. ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ : aṇaṃtarahi*t*âe puḍhavîe sasaṇiddhâe puḍhavîe *jâva* saṃtâṇâe, tahappagâraṃ oggahaṃ no ogiṇhejjâ vâ. ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ : thûṇaṃsi vâ 4 tahappagâre aṃtalikkhajâe dubaddhe[13] *jâva* no oggahaṃ ogiṇhejjâ.[14] ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ : kuliyaṃsi vâ *jâva* no ogiṇhejja vâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 khaṃdaṃsi vâ anna*t*are vâ tahappagâre *jâva* no oggahaṃ ogiṇhejja vâ. ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ : sasâgâriyaṃ sâgaṇiyaṃ saudayaṃ saitthiṃ sakhuḍḍaṃ sapasuṃ sabhattapâṇaṃ, no pannassa nikkhamaṇapavesa *jâva* dhammâṇujogaciṃtâe, s' evaṃ naccâ tahappagâre uvassae
sasâgârie *jâva* sakhuḍḍapasubhattapâṇe no oggahaṃ ogiṇhejja 204
vâ. ||9||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ : gâhâva*t*ikulassa majjhaṃ majjheṇaṃ gaṃtuṃ paṃthe paḍibaddhaṃ vâ, no pannassa *jâva* se evaṃ naccâ tahappagâre uvassae no oggahaṃ ogiṇhejja vâ. ||10||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ : iha khalu gâhâvaî[15] vâ *jâva* kammakarîo vâ annamannaṃ akkosaṃti vâ, *tah' eva* tellâdi siṇâṇâdî sîodagaviyaḍâdi nigiṇâ ṭhi*t*â *jâha Sejjâe âlâvagâ navaraṃ oggahavattavvatâ.* ||11||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ : âiṇṇaṃ[17]

[11] B ogijjhiya 2, C ugijjhiya ugiṇhiya. [12] A sûtî, B sûyî. [13] B orig. dubuddhe, corr. duppaddhe. [14] B sa khuḍḍapasubhattapâṇaṃ. [15] B °vati. [16] A °rî. [17] A âyannaṃ, B lekkhaṃ.

saṃlekkha no pannassa *jâva* ciṃtâe, tahappagâre uvassae no oggahaṃ ogiṇhejja vâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ||12||1||

padhamo uddesao.

se âgaṃtâresu vâ 4 aṇuvîi oggahaṃ jâejjâ, je tattha îsare, je samâhiṭṭhâe, te oggahaṃ aṇunnavejjâ:[1] kâmamaṃ khalu, âuso! ahâlaṃdaṃ ahâparinnâtaṃ vasâmo, jâva âuso, jâva
205 âusaṃtassa oggahe, jâva sâhammiyâ, ettâva[2] oggahaṃ ogiṇhissâmo, teṇa paraṃ viharissâmo.

se kiṃ puṇa tatth[3] oggahaṃsi ev' oggahiyaṃsi? je tattha samaṇâṇa vâ mâhaṇâṇa vâ daṃḍae vâ chattae vâ *jâva* cammacchedaṇae vâ, taṃ no aṃtohiṃto vâhiṃ nîṇejjâ, bahiyâo vâ ṇaṃ[4] anto no pavesejjâ, suttaṃ vâ no paḍibohejjâ, tesiṃ kiṃci vi appattiyaṃ paḍiṇîyaṃ karejjâ. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ aṃbavaṇaṃ uvâgacchittae, je tattha îsare, je tattha samâhiṭṭhâe, te oggahaṃ aṇujâ-
206 ṇâvejjâ: kâmamaṃ khalu, auso! *jâva* viharissâmo. se kiṃ puṇa tatth' oggahaṃsi ev' oggahiyaṃsi? aha bhikkhû icchejjâ aṃbaṃ bhottae vâ, se jjaṃ puṇa aṃbaṃ jâṇejjâ saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ,[5] tahappagâraṃ aṃbaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||2||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa aṃbaṃ jâṇejjâ: appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ atiricchachinnaṃ avvocchinnaṃ, aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa aṃbaṃ jâṇejjâ: appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ tiricchachinnaṃ
207 vocchinnaṃ phâsuyaṃ[6] *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ||3||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ aṃbabhittagaṃ vâ aṃbapesiyaṃ vâ aṃbacoyagaṃ vâ aṃbasâlagaṃ vâ aṃbaḍâlagaṃ[7] vâ bhottae vâ pâyae[8] vâ, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: aṃbabhittagaṃ[9] *jâva* aṃbaḍâlagaṃ vâ saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: aṃbabhittagaṃ *jâva* aṃbaḍâlagaṃ vâ appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ atiricchachinnaṃ avvocchinnaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . *jâva*

[1] B oijjâ, A °ittâ. [2] B etâva. [3] B tattha. [4] B om. [5] A saṃtâṇaṃ. [6] A om. [7] AC °dâla°, B corrects °ḍâla° by 2. hd. [8] B pâdae. [9] B *jâva* to end of § 4 i. marg. 2. hd.

saṃtâṇagaṃ tiricchachinnaṃ vocchinnaṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva*
paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 4 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ ucchuvaṇaṃ uvâgacchittae,
je tattha îsare *jâva* oggahaṃsi. aha bhikkhû icchejjâ ucchuṃ
bhottae vâ pâyae vâ, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ : saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* no
paḍigâhejjâ. atiricchachinnaṃ *tah' eva* tiricchachinnaṃ
tah' eva. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa abhikaṃkhejjâ
aṃtarucchuyaṃ vâ ucchugaṃḍiyaṃ vâ ucchucoyagaṃ vâ 208
ucchusâlagaṃ vâ ucchuḍâlagaṃ vâ bhottae vâ pâyae vâ, se
jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ aṃtarucchuyaṃ vâ *jâva* ḍâlagaṃ vâ
saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . .
appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ; tiricchachinnaṃ *tah' eva*,
atiricchachinnaṃ *tah' eva*. ‖ 5 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ lhasuṇavaṇaṃ uvâ-
gacchittae, *tah' eva tinni âlâvagâ, navaraṃ* lhasuṇaṃ. se
bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ lhasuṇaṃ vâ lhasuṇakaṃdaṃ
vâ lhasuṇacoyagaṃ vâ lhasuṇanâlagaṃ vâ bhottae vâ pâyae
vâ, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ : lhasuṇaṃ vâ *jâva* lhasuṇabîyaṃ vâ
saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ; *evaṃ* atiricchachinne vi,
tiricchachinne *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖ 6 ‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 âgaṃtâresu vâ 4 *jâv'* oggahiyaṃsi, je
tattha gâhâvaîṇa vâ gâhâvaiputtâṇa vâ icc eyâiṃ âyataṇâiṃ
uvâtikkamma aha bhikkhû jâṇejjâ imâhiṃ sattahiṃ paḍimâ- 209
hiṃ oggahaṃ ogiṇhittae. ‖ 7 ‖

tattha khalu imâ [6] paḍhamâ paḍimâ. se [6] âgaṃtâresu vâ
4 aṇuvîi [10] oggahaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* viharissâmo. paḍhamâ
paḍimâ. ‖ 8 ‖

ahâ 'varâ doccâ paḍimâ. jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa evaṃ
bhavati : [11] ahaṃ ca [12] khalu annesiṃ bhikkhûṇaṃ aṭṭhâe
oggahaṃ ogiṇhissâmi, [13] annesiṃ bhikkhûṇaṃ oggahie oggahe
uvallissâmi. doccâ paḍimâ. ‖ 9 ‖

ahâ 'varâ taccâ paḍimâ. jassa ṇaṃ . . . (cf. § 9) ogiṇ- 210
hissâmi, [13] annesiṃ ca bhikkhûṇaṃ [4] oggahie oggahe no
uvallissâmi. taccâ paḍimâ. ‖ 10 ‖

ahâ 'varâ cautthâ paḍimâ. jassa ṇaṃ . . . (cf. § 9) no [4]
ogiṇhissâmi, [13] annesiṃ ca oggahie oggahe uvallissâmi.
cautthâ paḍimâ. ‖ 11 ‖

[10] A °vîti, B °vîyi. [11] A om. jassa to bhavati. [12] B âhacca. [13] B giṇh°.

ahâ 'varâ paṃcamâ paḍimâ. jassa ṇaṃ . . . (cf. § 9) appaṇo aṭṭhâe oggahaṃ giṇhissâmi,[14] no doṇhaṃ, no tiṇhaṃ, no cauṇhaṃ, no paṃcaṇhaṃ. paṃcamâ paḍimâ. ‖12‖

ahâ 'varâ chaṭṭhâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, jass' ev' oggahe uvalliejjâ, je tattha ahâsamannâgate, taṃ jahâ: ikkaḍe vâ *jâva* palâle vâ; tassa lâbhe saṃvasejjâ, tassa alâbhe ukkuḍue[15] vâ nesajjie vâ viharejjâ. chaṭṭhâ paḍimâ. ‖13‖

ahâ 'varâ sattamâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahâsaṃthaḍam eva oggahaṃ jâejjâ, taṃ jahâ: puḍhavisilaṃ vâ kaṭṭhasilaṃ vâ, ahâsaṃthaḍam eva; tassa lâbhe saṃvâsejjâ, tassa alâbhe ukkuḍuo vâ nesajjio vâ viharejjâ. sattamâ
211 paḍimâ.

icc etâsiṃ sattaṇhaṃ paḍimâṇaṃ anna*t*ariṃ *jahâ Piṃḍesaṇâe.* ‖14‖

suyaṃ me âusaṃ teṇa bhagava*t*â evam akkhâyaṃ. iha khalu therehiṃ bhagavaṃtehiṃ paṃcavihe ŏggahe pannatte: devĕṃdoggahe, râoggahe,[16] gâhâva*t*iŏggahe, sâgâriyaoggahe, sâhammiyaoggahe.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖15‖**2**‖

biio uddesao.

oggahapaḍimâ samattâ.

sattamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

[14] B ugg°. [15] B ukkuḍuo. [16] B râyâuggahe, A râyogg°.

BIIYÂ CÛLÂ.

SATTIKKAIO.

aṭṭhamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkha*ti* ṭhâṇaṃ[1] ṭhâittae,[1] se aṇupavisejjâ gâmaṃ vâ nagaraṃ vâ *jâva* saṃṇivesaṃ vâ, se aṇupavisittâ gâmaṃ vâ *jâva* saṃṇivesaṃ vâ, se jjaṃ puṇa 212
ṭhâṇaṃ jâṇejjâ : sayaṃḍaṃ *jâva* samakkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃ, taṃ tahappagâraṃ ṭhâṇaṃ aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. *evaṃ Sejjâgameṇaṃ neyavvaṃ jâva* udaya-pasûe[2] tti. ||1||

icc e*t*âiṃ[3] âyataṇâiṃ uvâtikkamma aha bhikkhû icchejjâ cauhiṃ paḍimâhiṃ ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâittae.

tatth' imâ paḍhamâ paḍimâ. acittaṃ khalu uvasajjejjâ avalaṃbĕjjâ kâeṇa vipparikammâdî, saviyâraṃ ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâissâmi tti paḍhamâ paḍimâ. ||2||

ahâ 'varâ doccâ paḍimâ. acittam . . . (cf. § 2) no saviyâraṃ 213
ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâissâmi tti doccâ paḍimâ. ||3||

ahâ 'varâ taccâ paḍimâ. acittaṃ[4] . . . (cf. § 3) no kâeṇa vipparikammâdî, no saviyâraṃ ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâissâmi tti taccâ paḍimâ. ||4||

ahâ 'varâ cautthâ paḍimâ. acittaṃ[5] khalu uvasajjejjâ no avalaṃbejjâ kâeṇa no vipparikammâdî no saviyâraṃ ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâissâmi ; vosaṭṭhakesamaṃsulomanahe saṃṇi- 214
ruddhaṃ vâ ṭhâṇaṃ vâ ṭhâissâmi tti cautthâ paḍimâ. ||5||

icc eyâsiṃ cauṇhaṃ paḍimâṇaṃ *jâva* paggahiyatarâyaṃ[6] viharejjâ n' eva kiṃci vi va*d*ejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ||6||

ṭhâṇasattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

[1] MSS. frequently ṭṭh. [2] BC pasuyâe (cf. 2. 1. § 5). [3] A eiyâiṃ. [4] B accittaṃ. [5] MSS. accittaṃ. [6] A °âiṃ.

navamam ajjhayanam.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikamkhati nisîhiyam phâsuyam gamanâe; se puna nisîhiyam jânejjâ:[1] saamdam sapânam *jâva* makkadâsamtânayam, tahappagâram nisîhiyam aphâsu-
215 yam anesanijjam lâbhe samte no cetĕssâmi. se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikamkhati nisîhiyam gamanâe, se jjam puna nisîhiyam jânejjâ: appapânam appabîyam *jâva* makkadâsamtânayam,[2] tahappagâram nisîhiyam phâsuyam esanijjam lâbhe samte cetĕssâmi. *evam Sejjâgamenam neyavvam jâva* udayapasuyâe tti. ‖1‖

je tattha duvaggâ vâ tivaggâ vâ cauvaggâ vâ pamcavaggâ vâ abhisamdhârenti[3] nisîhiyam gamanâe, te no annamannassa kâyam âlimgĕjja[4] vâ vilimgejja[4] vâ cumbejja[4] vâ damtehi
216 vâ nahehi[5] vâ[5] acchimdejja vâ.

eyam[6] khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ bhikkhunîe vâ sâmaggiyam, jam savvatthehim sahie samie sadâ jâejjâ s'eyam inam mannejjâ si tti bemi. ‖2‖

nisîhiyasattikkayam samattam.

dasamam ajjhayanam.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 uccârapâsavanakiriyâe ubbâhijjamâne[1] sayassa pâyapumchanassa asatîe tato pacchâ sâhammiyam jâejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjam puna thamdilam jânejjâ: saamdam sapânam *jâva* makkadâsamtânayam,[2] tahappa-
217 gâramsi thamdilamsi no uccârapâsavanam vosirejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjam puna thamdilam jânejjâ: appapânam appabîyam *jâva* makkadâsamtânayam,[2] tahappagâramsi thamdilamsi uccârapâsavane vosirejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjam puna thamdilam jânejjâ: assim padiyâe egam sâhammiyam samuddissa, assim padiyâe bahave sâhammiyâ sammuddissa, assim padiyâe egam sâhamminim samuddissa, assim padiyâe bahave sâhamminîo 3 samuddissa, assim padiyâe bahave samanamâhanavanîmaga paganiya 2 pânâim 4 *jâva* uddesiyam ceteti, tahappagâram thamdilam, purisamtarakadam[4] vâ *jâva* bahiyâ nîhadam vâ,[5] annataramsi

[1] B jâniyâ. [2] MSS. °yamsi. [3] A °eti, C °ei. [4] AC °jjâ. [5] B om. [6] AC evam.

[1] B uppâh°, A uvvâh°. [2] MSS. °yamsi. [3] B °niyâo, A nio. [4] B adds apurisamtarakadam. [5] B adds anîhadam.

vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ||2||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: bahave samaṇamâhaṇakivaṇavaṇîmagaati*h*î samuddissa pâṇâiṃ 4 *jâva* uddesiyaṃ ceteti, apurisaṃtara*k*aḍaṃ[6] *jâva* bahiyâ aṇîhaḍaṃ,[7] anna*t*araṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: puri- 218
saṃtara*k*aḍaṃ *jâva* bahiyâ nîhaḍaṃ vâ, anna*t*araṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: assiṃ paḍiyâe kayaṃ vâ kâriyaṃ vâ pâmicciyaṃ vâ channaṃ vâ ghaṭṭhaṃ vâ maṭṭhaṃ vâ littaṃ vâ samaṭṭhaṃ vâ saṃpadhûvi*t*aṃ[8] vâ anna*t*araṃsi tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: iha khalu gâhâva*t*î vâ gâhâva*t*iputtâ vâ kaṃdâṇi vâ mûlâṇi vâ 219
jâva hariyâṇi vâ aṃtâto vâ bâhiṃ nîharanti,[9] bâhîo[10] vâ aṃtaṃ sâharaṃti, annayaraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: khaṃdhaṃsi vâ pîḍhaṃsi vâ maṃcaṃsi vâ mâlaṃsi vâ aṭṭaṃsi[11] vâ pâsâyaṃsi vâ annayaraṃsi[12] vâ tahappagâraṃsi[13] thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: aṇaṃtarahiyâe puḍhavîe sasaṇiddhâe puḍhavîe sasarakkhâe puḍhavîe maṭṭiyâmakkaḍâe cittamaṃtâe silâe cittamaṃtâe lelue[14] kolâvâsaṃsi vâ dâruyaṃsi vâ jîvapa*t*iṭṭhiyaṃsi vâ *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃsi annayaraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: iha khalu gâhâva*t*î vâ gâhâvatiputtâ vâ kaṃdâṇi vâ *jâva* bîyâṇi vâ parisâḍeṃsu vâ parisâḍeṃti vâ parisâḍessaṃti vâ, annaya- 220
raṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ||9||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, . . . (§ 9) . . . gâhâvatiputtâ vâ sâlîṇi vâ vîhîṇi vâ muggâṇi vâ mâsâṇi vâ[15] tilâṇi vâ kulatthâṇi vâ

[6] A puris°. [7] AB nîhaḍaṃ. [8] B saṃpadhuviyaṃ. [9] B °ṃti. [10] B pâhîto
[11] A ahaṃsi, B aṭṭhaṃsi. [12] B om. [13] AB om. [14] B loluyâe. [15] A adds vilâṇi vâ.

javâṇi vâ javajavâṇi vâ pa*t*iriṃsu vâ pa*t*iriṃti[16] vâ pa*t*irissaṃti vâ, anna*t*araṃsi vâ etc. ‖10‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: âmoyâṇi vâ ghasâṇi vâ bhiluyâṇi vâ vijjalâṇi vâ khâṇuyâṇi vâ kaḍavâṇi[17] vâ pagaḍâṇi vâ darîṇi vâ paduggâṇi vâ samâṇi vâ visamâṇi vâ anna*t*araṃsi vâ etc. ‖11‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ : mâṇusaraṃdhaṇâṇi vâ mahisakaraṇâṇi vâ vasabhakaraṇâṇi vâ assakaraṇâṇi vâ hatthikaraṇâṇi[12] vâ kukkuḍakaraṇâṇi vâ makkaḍakaraṇâṇi vâ lâvayakaraṇâṇi vâ vaṭṭayakaraṇâṇi vâ
221 tittirikaraṇâṇi vâ kavo*t*akaraṇâṇi vâ kapiṃjalakaraṇâṇi vâ anna*t*araṃsi vâ etc. ‖12‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ : vehâṇasaṭṭhâṇesu vâ gaddhapaṭṭhaṭṭhâṇesu vâ merupavaḍaṇaṭṭhâṇesu vâ tarupavaḍaṇaṭṭhâṇesu vâ agaṇiphaṃḍayaṭṭhâṇesu vâ anna*t*araṃsi vâ etc. ‖13‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: ârâmâṇi
222 vâ ujjâṇâṇi vâ vaṇâṇi vâ vaṇasaṃḍâṇi vâ devakulâṇi vâ selâṇi vâ pavâṇi vâ anna*t*araṃsi etc. ‖14‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ : aṭṭâlayâṇi vâ cariyâṇi vâ dârâṇi vâ gopurâṇi vâ anna*t*araṃsi vâ etc. ‖15‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ : tiyâṇi vâ caukkâṇi vâ caccarâṇi vâ caummuhâṇi vâ anna*t*araṃsi vâ etc. ‖16‖

223 se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ : iṃgâlaḍâhesu vâ khâraḍâhesu vâ maḍayaḍâhesu[12] vâ[12] maḍayathûbhiyâsu vâ maḍayace*t*iyâsu vâ anna*t*araṃsi vâ etc. ‖17‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ : nadiyâyayaṇesu[18] vâ paṃkâyayaṇesu vâ ugghâyayaṇesu vâ seyaṇavahaṃsi[20] vâ annayaraṃsi vâ etc. ‖18‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: nadiyâsu vâ maṭṭiyâkhâṇiyâsu naviyâsu goppalehiyâsu[21] gavâṇîsu vâ khâṇîsu vâ anna*t*araṃsi vâ etc. ‖19‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: ḍâga-

[16] B pairaṃti. [17] A kaḍayâṇi. [18] A °âyaṇesu. [19] B oghâ°, cf.[18]. [20] B °padhaṃsi. [21] B adds vâ.

vaccaṃsi vâ sâgavaccaṃsi vâ mûlagavaccaṃsi[22] vâ anna*t*araṃsi vâ etc. ||20||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: asaṇa-
vaṇaṃsi vâ saṇavaṇaṃsi vâ dhâyaivaṇaṃsi[23] vâ keyai- 224
vaṇaṃsi vâ aṃbavaṇaṃsi vâ asogavaṇaṃsi vâ nâgavaṇaṃsi[12] vâ[12] punnâgavaṇaṃsi vâ cunnagavaṇaṃsi[12] vâ, anna*t*aresu vâ tahappagâresu vâ pattovaesu va pupphovaesu vâ phalovaesu vâ vîovaesu vâ hari*t*ovaesu vâ no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ||21||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 sayapâyayaṃ vâ parapâyayaṃ vâ gahâya, se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ[24] aṇâvâyaṃsi asaṃloiyaṃsi appapâṇaṃsi *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃsi ah' ârâmaṃsi vâ uvassayaṃsi, tato saṃjayâm eva uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ, vosirittâ se ttam â*d*âe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ[25] *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃsi ah' ârâmaṃsi vâ jhâme thaṃḍilaṃsi vâ anna*t*araṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi acittaṃsi tato saṃjayâm eva uccârapâsavaṇaṃ pariṭṭhavejjâ.[26]

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ||22||

uccârapâsavaṇasattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

egâdasam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 muiṃgasaddâṇi vâ naṃdîmuiṃgasaddâṇi 225
vâ jhallarisaddâṇi[1] vâ anna*t*arâṇi vâ tahappagarâṇi[2] virûvarûvâṇi[2] vitatâiṃ saddâiṃ kaṇṇasoyapaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahâ v' ega*t*iyâiṃ saddâiṃ suṇeti, taṃ jahâ: vîṇâsaddâṇi vâ vivaṃcisaddâṇi vâ vavîsagasaddâṇi[3] vâ tuṇayasaddâṇi vâ paṇayasaddâṇi vâ tuṃbavîṇiyasaddâṇi vâ dukuṇasaddâṇi[4] vâ anna*t*arâṇi vâ tahappagârâiṃ virûvarû-
vâṇi saddâṇi vâ tatâiṃ kaṇṇasoyapaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ 226
gamaṇâe. ||2||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahâ v' ega*t*iyâiṃ saddâiṃ suṇeti, taṃ jahâ: tâlasaddâṇi vâ kaṃsatâlasaddâṇi[5] vâ lattiyasaddâṇi vâ gohiyasaddâṇi[6] vâ kirikiriyasaddâṇi vâ anna*t*arâṇi vâ

[22] B adds hatthuṃkaravaccaṃsi vâ. [23] A dhoyai, B dhâtai. [24] B avakkame. [25] A avakamme. [26] B vosirejjâ.

[1] B jhallarî. [2] B °âiṃ. [3] B pappîsa°. [4] B ṇakuṇa°, C dukula°. [5] A om. [6] B goviya.

tahappaggârâim virûvarûvâim tâlasaddâim kannasoyapadiyâe no abhisamdhârejjâ gamanâe. ||3||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . tam jahâ: samkhasaddâni vâ venusaddâni vâ vamsasaddâni vâ kharamuhisaddâni vâ piripiriyasaddâni vâ, anna*t*arâni vâ tahappagârâim virûvarûvâim saddâim jhusirâim kannasoyapadiyâe no abhisamdhârejjâ gamanâe. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., tam jahâ: vappâni vâ phalihâni[7] vâ *jâva* sarâni vâ sarapamtiyâni vâ sarassarapamtiyâni vâ anna*t*arâni vâ virûvarûvâim saddâim kannasoyapadiyâe no abhisamdhârejjâ gamanâe. ||5||

227 se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., tam jahâ: kacchâni vâ nûmâni vâ gahanâni vâ vanâni vâ vanaduggâni vâ pavvayâni vâ pavvayaduggâni vâ anna*t*arâni vâ etc. ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., tam jahâ: gâmâni[2] vâ nagarâni vâ nigamâni vâ râyahânim vâ âsamapayapattanasamnivesâni vâ anna*t*arâni vâ etc. ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., ârâmâni vâ ujjânâni vâ vanâni vâ vanasamdâni vâ devakulâni vâ sabhâni vâ pavâni vâ anna*t*arâni vâ etc. ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., attâni vâ attâlayâni vâ cariyâni vâ dârâni[5] vâ[5] gopurâni vâ anna*t*arâni vâ etc. ||9||

228 se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., tiyâni vâ caukkâni vâ caccarâni vâ caummuhâni vâ anna*t*arâni vâ etc. ||10||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., mahisatthânakaranâni vâ vasabhatthânakaranâni vâ assatthânakaranâni[2] vâ hatthitthânakaranâni[8] vâ *jâva* kavimjalatthânakaranâni[8] vâ anna*t*arâni vâ etc. ||11||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., mahisajuddhâni vâ vasabhajuddhâni vâ assajuddhâni vâ hatthijuddhâni vâ *jâva* kavimjalajuddhâni vâ anna*t*arâni vâ etc. ||12||

229 se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., jûhiyatthânâni[9] vâ hayajûhiyatthânâni vâ gayajûhiyatthânâni vâ anna*t*arâni vâ etc. ||13||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . .,[10] akkhâiyatthânâni vâ mânummâni-

[7] B phalibhâni. [8] AB karanatthânâni. [9] A juddhiya. [10] A jâva suneti.

yaṭṭhâṇâṇi vâ mahayâhayanaṭṭagî*t*avâiyataṃtitalatâlatuḍiya-paḍuppavâiyaṭṭhâṇâṇi vâ anna*t*arâṇi vâ etc. ||14||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . .,[10] kalahâṇi vâ ḍiṃbâṇi vâ damarâṇi vâ dovajjâṇi vâ verajjâṇi vâ viruddharajjâṇi vâ anna*t*arâṇi vâ etc. ||15|| 230

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., khuḍḍiyaṃ dâriyaṃ parivuyaṃ[11] maṃḍitâlaṃki*t*anittusamâṇiṃ[12] pehâe egapurisaṃ vâ vahâe nîṇijjamâṇaṃ pehâe anna*t*arâṇi vâ etc. ||16||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 annayarâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ mahâsavâiṃ evaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: bahusagaḍâṇi vâ bahurahâṇi vâ bahumilakkhûṇi vâ bahupaccaṃtâṇi vâ anna*t*arâṇi vâ tahappagârâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ mahâsavâiṃ kaṇṇasoyapaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ||17||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 17) . . ., taṃ jahâ: itthîṇi vâ purisâṇi vâ therâṇi vâ ḍaharâṇi vâ majjhimâṇi vâ âbharaṇa-vibhûsiyâṇi vâ gâyaṃtâṇi vâ vâyaṃtâni vâ naccaṃtâṇi vâ hasaṃtâṇi vâ namaṃtâṇi vâ mohaṃtâṇi vâ vipulaṃ asaṇa-pâṇakhâimasâimaṃ[13] paribhuṃjaṃtâṇi[14] vâ paribhâyaṃtâṇi vâ vicchaḍḍamâṇâṇi vâ viggovamâṇâṇi vâ anna*t*arâṇi vâ 231 etc. (cf. § 17). ||18||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 no ihaloiehiṃ saddehiṃ, no paraloiehiṃ saddehiṃ, no su*t*ehiṃ saddehiṃ, no asutehiṃ saddehiṃ, no diṭṭhehiṃ[15] saddehiṃ, no adiṭṭhehiṃ[16] saddehiṃ sajjejjâ, no rajjejjâ, no gijjhejjâ, no ajjhovajjejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ *jâva* jâejjâ si tti bemi. ||19||

saddasattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

bârasamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahâ v' ega*t*iyâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsai, tam jahâ: gaṃthimâṇi vâ veḍhimâṇi vâ pûrimâṇi vâ saṃghâ*t*imâṇi vâ 232 kaṭṭhakammâṇi[1] vâ potthakammâṇi cittakammâṇi vâ maṇi-kammâṇi vâ daṃtakammâṇi vâ[2] mâlakammâṇi vâ pattachejja-kammâṇi vâ vivi*dh*âṇi vâ veḍhimâiṃ anna*t*arâiṃ tahappa-gârâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ cakkhûdaṃsaṇa*p*aḍiyae no abhisaṃ-

[11] B pariccittaṃ. [12] AB nivujjhamâṇiyaṃ, Com. nittusamâṇi tti. [12] AC khâ-imaṃ, B om. khâimasâimaṃ. [14] A °iṃtâṇi. [15] B iṭṭhehiṃ. [16] B kaṃtehiṃ.

[1] B kaṭṭhâṇi. [2] B adds kaṭṭhakammâṇi vâ.

dhârejjâ gamaṇâe. *evaṃ neyavvaṃ jahâ saddapaḍiyâe savvarâittavajjâ rûvapaḍiyâ vi.* || 1 ||

rûvasattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

terasamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

parakiriyaṃ ajjhatthiyaṃ saṃsesiyaṃ[1] no taṃ[2] sâtie, no taṃ niyame. se se[3] paro pâe âmajjejja vâ (pamajjejja vâ); no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame. || 1 ||

233 se se paro pâ*d*âiṃ saṃvâhĕjja vâ palimaddejja vâ.[4] || 2 ||

se se paro pâ*d*âiṃ phusejja vâ raejja vâ; no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame. || 3 ||

s. s. p. p. telleṇa vâ gha*t*eṇa vâ vasâe vâ makkhejja vâ bhiliṃgejja[5] vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. || 4 ||

s. s. p. p. loddheṇa[6] vâ kakkeṇa vâ cuṇṇeṇa vâ vaṇṇeṇa vâ ullolejja[7] vâ uvvalejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. || 5 ||

s. s. p. p. sî*t*odagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ uccho-
234 lejja vâ padhoejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. || 6 ||

s. s. p. p. anna*t*areṇa vilevaṇajâteṇa âliṃpejja vâ viliṃpejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. || 7 ||

s. s. p. p. anna*t*areṇa dhûvaṇajâteṇa dhûvejja vâ padhûvejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. || 8 ||

s. s. p. pâdâo khâṇuṃ[8] vâ kaṃṭagaṃ vâ nîharejja vâ visohejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. || 9 ||

s. s. p. pâ*d*âo pûyaṃ vâ soṇiyaṃ vâ nîharejja vâ visohejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. || 10 ||

235 se se paro kâyaṃ âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ; no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame (*all as in* §§ 2–10; *substitute* kâyaṃ *for* pâ*d*âiṃ). || 11 ||

se se paro kâyaṃsi vaṇaṃ âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ, no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame (*all as in* §§ 2–6; kâyaṃsi vaṇaṃ *for* pâ*d*âiṃ). || 12 ||

se se paro kâyaṃsi vaṇaṃ anna*t*areṇaṃ satthajâ*t*eṇaṃ acchiṃdejja vâ vicchiṃdejja vâ, se se paro anna*t*areṇaṃ satthajâ*t*eṇaṃ acchiṃdittâ vâ 2 pûyaṃ vâ soṇiyaṃ
236 vâ nîharejja vâ viso*h*ĕjja vâ, no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame. || 13 ||

[1] AB saṃsetiyaṃ. [2] A evaṃ, B ttaṃ. [3] B has generally se siyâ or se si. [4] B adds abhiṃgijjejja vâ. [5] B vilaṃgejja vâ. [6] A loddeṇa. [7] B ulloḍejja. [8] B khâṇuyaṃ.

se se paro kâyaṃsi gaṃḍaṃ vâ aratiyaṃ vâ pulayaṃ vâ bhagaṃdalaṃ vâ âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ; no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame (*all as in* §§ 12, 13; *substitute* kâyaṃsi gaṃḍaṃ vâ, etc). ||14||

se se paro kâyâo seyaṃ vâ jallaṃ vâ nîharejja vâ visohejja 237
vâ; no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame. ||15||

s. s. p. acchimalaṃ vâ kammamalaṃ vâ daṃtamalaṃ vâ nahamalaṃ vâ nîharejja vâ, etc. ||16||

s. s. p. dîhâiṃ vâhâiṃ, dîhâiṃ româiṃ, dîhâiṃ bhamuhâiṃ dîhâiṃ kakkharomâiṃ dîhâiṃ vatthiromâiṃ kappejja vâ saṃṭhavejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. ||17||

s. s. p. sîsâo likkhaṃ vâ jûyaṃ vâ nîharejja vâ, etc. ||18||

s. s. p. aṃkaṃsi vâ paliyaṃkaṃsi vâ tuyaṭṭâvettâ[9] pâ*d*âiṃ[10] âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ; *evaṃ hetthimo gamo pâdâdi*[11] *bhaṇiyavvo.* ||19||

s. s. p. aṃkaṃsi vâ paliyaṃkaṃsi vâ tuyaṭṭâvettâ hâraṃ vâ addhahâraṃ vâ uratthaṃ vâ geveyaṃ vâ mauḍaṃ vâ pâlaṃbaṃ vâ suvaṇṇasuttaṃ vâ âbiṃdhejja[12] vâ piviṃdhejja[13] vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. ||20||

s. s. p. ârâmaṃsi vâ ujjâṇaṃsi vâ nîharittâ vâ visohittâ[14] vâ pâyâiṃ âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja va; n. t. s., n. t. n. *evaṃ netavvo annamannakiriyâ vi.* ||21||

s. s. p. suddheṇaṃ vâ vaibaleṇaṃ teicchaṃ âuṭṭe, s. s. p. asuddheṇaṃ vaibaleṇaṃ teicchaṃ âuṭṭe, s. s. p. gilâṇassa sacittâiṃ[15] kaṃdâṇi vâ mûlâṇi vâ tayâṇi vâ hariyâṇi vâ khâṇĕttu vâ kaṭṭettu vâ kaṭṭâvettu[16] vâ teicchaṃ âuṭṭejjâ;[17] n. t. s., n. t. n. ||22||

kaṭṭuveyaṇâ kaṭṭuveyaṇâ pâṇabhûtajîvasattâ[16] veyaṇaṃ vedeṃti.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ||23||

terasamaṃ sattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

[9] AC tuyaṭṭâvejjâ. [10] AC pâdâtiṃ. [11] A pâyâe, C pâyâdi. [12] B âviṃhejja. [13] A pâv°, C piṇ°, B viṇihejja. [14] A paribhettâ. [15] B sa vi tâiṃ. [16] A om. [17] B âuṭṭâvejjâ.

[1] AB saṃse*t*iyaṃ.

caudasamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

239 se bhikkhû vâ 2 annamannakiriyaṃ ajjhatthiyaṃ saṃsesiyaṃ;[1] n. t. s., n. t. n. se annamanno pâe âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ, n. t. s., n. t. n., *sesaṃ taṃ ceva.*

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. || 1 ||

caudasamaṃ sattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

sattikkaio samatto.

biiyâ cûlâ.

[1] A saṃseiyaṃ, B saṃsetiyaṃ.

TAIYÂ CÛLÂ.

PAṂCADASAMAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

BHÂVAṆÂ.

teṇaṃ kâleṇaṃ teṇaṃ samaeṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ
Mahâvîre paṃcahatthuttare yâvi hotthâ : hatthuttarâhiṃ
cue [1] caittâ gabbhaṃ vakkaṃte; hatthuttarâhiṃ gabbhâo [2] 242
gabbhaṃ sâharie; hatthuttarâhiṃ jâe; hatthuttarâhiṃ
savvato [3] savvatâe [3] muṃḍe bhavittâ agârâo aṇagâriyaṃ
pavvaie; hatthuttarâhiṃ kasiṇe paḍipuṇṇe avvâghâe nirâvaraṇe aṇaṃte aṇuttare kevalavaranâṇadaṃsaṇe samuppanne; sâ*t*iṇâ bhagavaṃ parinivvue. ||1||

samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre imâe osappiṇîe susamasusamâe samâe vîtikkaṃtâe,[1] susamâe samâe vîtikkaṃtâe, susa-
madûsamâe [2] samâe vîtikkaṃtâe, dûsamasusamâe [3] samâe 243
bahuvîtikkaṃtâe pannattarîe vâsehiṃ mâsehi [4] ya [5] addhanavamasesehiṃ, je se gimhâṇaṃ cautthe mâse aṭṭhame pakkhe âsâḍhasuddhe, tassa ṇaṃ âsâḍhasuddhassa chaṭṭhîpakkheṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ nakkhatteṇaṃ jogovagateṇaṃ [6] mahâvijayasiddhatthapupphuttaravarapuṃ*d*arîyadisâsovatthiyavaddhamâṇâo [7] mahâvimâṇâo vîsaṃ sâgarovamâiṃ âuyaṃ pâlaittâ âukkhaeṇaṃ bhavakkhaeṇaṃ ṭhi*t*ikkhaeṇaṃ cu*t*e caittâ iha khalu Jaṃbuddîve [8] dîve bhârahe vâse dâhiṇaddhabharahe dâhiṇamâhaṇaKuṃḍapurasaṃnivesaṃsi Usabhadattassa mâhaṇassa Koḍâlasagottassa Devâṇaṃdâe mâhaṇîe Jâlaṃdharâyaṇasagottâe [9] sîhabbhavabhû*t*eṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ kucchiṃsi vakkaṃte.[10] ||2||

samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre tinnâṇovaga*t*e yâvi hotthâ:

1. [1] B cuto. [2] A gabbhâ. [3] A om.

2. [1] B vîti°, vîyi°, vii°, A vîtikaṃt°. [2] A om. dûsaṃâe. [3] B dus°. [4] A mâsehiṃ. [5] A om. [6] B jogomavâgateṇaṃ. [7] B sovatthiyâ. [8] A Jaṃbûdîve. [9] B Jâlaṃdharâyassagottâe. [10] A vakkaṃto.

caissâmi tti jâṇai, cuemi tti jâṇai, cayamâṇe na jâṇati. suhume ṇaṃ se kâle pannatte. ‖3‖

tao ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre aṇukaṃpaṃteṇaṃ deveṇaṃ jîyam eyaṃ ti kaṭṭu, je se vâsâṇaṃ tacce mâse
244 paṃcame pakkhe âsoyabahule, tassa ṇaṃ âsoyabahulassa terasîpakkheṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ nakkhatteṇaṃ jogovagateṇaṃ bâsîtîhiṃ[1] râtiṃdiehiṃ vîtikkaṃtehiṃ[2] tesîtimassa râtiṃdiyassa pariyâe vaṭṭamâṇe dâhiṇamâhaṇaKuṃḍapurasaṃnivesâo[3] uttarakhattiyaKuṃḍapurasaṃnivesaṃ Nâtâṇaṃ khattiyâṇaṃ Siddhatthassa khattiyassa Tisalâe[4] khattiyâṇîe Vâsiṭṭhasagottâe[5] asubhâṇaṃ poggalâṇaṃ avahâraṃ karettâ subhâṇaṃ poggalâṇaṃ pakkhevaṃ karettâ kucchiṃsi[6] gabbhaṃ sâharati; je vi ya Tisalâe[4] khattiyâṇîe gabbhe, taṃ pi ya dâhiṇamâhaṇaKuṃḍapurasaṃnivesaṃsi[3] Usabhadattassa mâhaṇassa Koḍâlasagottassa Devâṇaṃdâe mâhaṇîe Jâlaṃdharâyaṇasagottâe[7] kucchiṃsi[6] gabbhaṃ sâharati. ‖4‖

samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre tinnâṇovagate yâvi hotthâ: sâharijjissâmi tti jâṇati, sâhariemi tti jâṇai, sâharijjamâṇe vi[1] jâṇati samaṇâuso. ‖5‖

245 teṇaṃ kâleṇaṃ teṇaṃ samaeṇaṃ Tisalâe[1] khattiyâṇîe aha annayâ kadâi[2] navaṇhaṃ mâsâṇaṃ bahupaḍipuṇṇâṇaṃ addhuṭṭhamâṇaṃ[3] raiṃdiyâṇaṃ vîtikkaṃtâṇaṃ,[4] je se gimhâṇaṃ paḍhame mâse docce pakkhe cettasuddhe, tassa cettasuddhassa[5] terasîpakkheṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ nakkhatteṇaṃ jogovagateṇaṃ samaṇaṃ bhagavaṃ Mahâvîraṃ âroyâ âroyaṃ[6] pasûtâ. ‖6‖

jaṃ ṇaṃ râtiṃ Tisalâ[1] khattiyâṇî samaṇaṃ bhagavaṃ Mahâvîraṃ âroyâ[2] âroyaṃ[2] pasûtâ, taṃ[3] ṇaṃ râtiṃ[4] bhavaṇavativâṇamaṃtarajotisiyavimâṇavâsidevehi ya devîhi ya uvayaṃtehi ya uppayaṃtehi ya ege mahaṃ divve devujjote devasaṃnivâteṇaṃ devakahakkahe uppiṃjalabhûte yâvi hotthâ. ‖7‖

jaṃ rayaṇiṃ ca ṇaṃ Tisalâ[1] khattiyâṇî[1] samaṇaṃ bhaga-

4. [1] B yogamuvagateṇaṃ bâsîhiṃ. [2] A vîtikaṃtehiṃ. [3] A Kuṃḍapuri. [4] A Tisilâe. [5] A °ssa°. [6] B kucchaṃsi. [7] B °ssa°.
5. [1] B adds na.
6. [1] A Tisilâe. [2] B kadâyî. [3] AB addha°. [4] A vîtikaṃtâṇaṃ. [5] A °suddha. [6] B âroggaṃ.
7. [1] A Tisilâ. [2] A aro°. [3] A te. [4] B râtî.
8. [1] A Tisilâ.

vaṃ Mahâvîraṃ âroyâ âroyaṃ pasû*t*â, taṃ rayaṇiṃ ca ṇaṃ bahave devâ ya devîo ya egaṃ mahaṃ amayavâsaṃ ca gaṃdhavâsaṃ ca cuṇṇavâsaṃ ca pupphavâsaṃ[2] ca[2] hiraṇṇavâsaṃ ca rayaṇavâsaṃ ca vâsaṃ vâsiṃsu. ||8||

jaṃ rayaṇiṃ ca ṇaṃ Tisalâ khattiyâṇî samaṇaṃ bhagavaṃ
Mahâvîraṃ âroyâ[1] âroyaṃ[1] pasû*t*â, taṃ ṇaṃ rayaṇiṃ bha- 246
vaṇava*t*ivâṇamaṃtarajotisiyavimâṇavâsiṇo devâ ya devîo ya
samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa ko*t*ugabhû*t*ikammâiṃ[2]
tittha*g*arâbhiseyaṃ ca kariṃsu. ||9||

jato ṇaṃ pabhitiṃ bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre Tisalâe[1] khattiyâṇîe kucchiṃsi gabbhaṃ âhue,[2] tato ṇaṃ pabhiti[3] taṃ kulaṃ vipuleṇaṃ hiraṇṇeṇaṃ suvaṇṇeṇaṃ dhaṇeṇaṃ dhanneṇaṃ mâṇikkeṇaṃ mottieṇaṃ saṃkhasilapavâleṇaṃ atîva 2 parivaḍḍhai. ||10||

tato ṇaṃ samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa ammâpiyaro
eyam aṭṭhaṃ jâṇittâ[1] nivattadasâhaṃsi vokkaṃtaṃsi sucibhû-
*t*aṃsi vipulaṃ asaṇapâṇakhâimasâimaṃ uvakkhaḍâveṃti,
vipulaṃ asaṇa 4 uvakkhaḍâvettâ mittanâ*t*isayaṇasaṃbaṃ-
dhivaggaṃ uvanimaṃteṃti, 2 ttâ bahave samaṇamâhaṇaki-
vaṇavaṇîmagabhivvuṃḍagapaṃḍaragâîṇa[2] vicchaḍḍeṃti[3]
viggoveṃti[3] visâṇeṃti, dâtâresu ṇaṃ dâyaṃ pajjâbhâeṃti,[3]
vicchaḍḍittâ viggovittâ visâṇittâ[4] dâyaresu ṇaṃ dâyaṃ 247
pajjâbhâěttâ mittanâisayaṇasaṃbaṃdhivaggaṃ bhuṃjâveṃti,[3]
2 ttâ mittanâisayaṇasaṃbaṃdhivaggeṇaṃ im' eyârûvaṃ
nâmadhejjaṃ kareṃti :[5] ||11||

jao[1] ṇaṃ pabhiiṃ ime kumâre Tisalâe[2] khattiyâṇîe kucchiṃsi gabbhe âhue,[3] ta*t*o ṇaṃ pabhiiṃ imaṃ kulaṃ[4] vipuleṇaṃ hiraṇṇeṇaṃ suvaṇṇeṇaṃ dhaṇeṇaṃ[4] dhanneṇaṃ[4] mâṇikkeṇaṃ mottieṇaṃ saṃkhasilappavâleṇaṃ atîva 2 parivaḍḍhai; to[5] hou kumâre Vaḍḍhamâṇe. ||12||

tato ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre paṃcadhâ*t*iparivuḍe, taṃ jahâ: khîradhâîe, majjaṇadhâîe maṃḍâvaṇadhâîe khellâvaṇadhâîe[1] aṃkadhâîe; aṃkâo aṃkaṃ sâharijjamâṇe ramme

8. [2] B om.
9. [1] A ar°, B gg. [2] B bhûî.
10. [1] A Tisilâe. [2] A âhûe. [3] B tappabhiti.
11. [1] B jâṇiyâ. [2] B âhiṃcchuṃḍaga. [3] A °etî, B °ei. [4] B ss. [5] B kârâveṃti.
12. [1] B adds ya. [2] A Tisilâe. [3] AB âhûe. [4] B om. [5] C taṃ hou ṇaṃ.
13. [1] B kheḍa.

maṇikoṭṭimatale girikaṃdarasamallîṇe va[2] caṃpayapâyave
ahâṇupuvvîe saṃvaḍḍhai. || 13 ||

tao ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre vinnâyapariṇaya-
viṇiyattabâlabhâve[1] aṇussuyâiṃ[2] orâlâiṃ mâṇussagâiṃ
paṃcalakkhaṇâiṃ kâmabhogâiṃ saddapharisarasarûvagaṃ-
dhâiṃ pariyâremâṇe evaṃ câvi viharati. || 14 ||

samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre Kâsavagotte. tassa ṇaṃ ime
tinni nâmadhejjâ evam âhijjaṃti: ammâpiusaṃtie Vaddha-
mâṇe, sahasammu*d*ie Samaṇe, bhîmabhayabheravaṃ orâlaṃ[1]
acelayaṃ parîsahaṃ[1] sahai tti kaṭṭu devehiṃ se nâmaṃ
kayaṃ Samaṇe Bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre. samaṇassa ṇaṃ
bhagavao Mahâvîrassa pi*t*â Kâsavagotte ṇaṃ. tassa ṇaṃ
tinni nâmadhejjâ evam âhijjaṃti, taṃ jahâ: Siddhatthe *t*i
vâ, Sejjaṃse, ti vâ Jasaṃse ti vâ, samaṇassa bhagavao
248 Mahâvîrassa ammâ Vâsiṭṭhasagottâ. tîse ṇaṃ tinni nâma-
dhejjâ evaṃ âhijjaṃti; taṃ jahâ[2]: Tisalâ[3] ti vâ, Videhadi-
nnâ ti vâ Piyakâriṇî ti vâ. samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa
pittijjae Supâse Kâsavagotte ṇaṃ. samaṇassa bhagavao
Mahâvîrassa jeṭṭhe bhâyâ Naṃdivaddhaṇe Kâsavagotte
ṇaṃ. samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa jeṭṭhâ[4] bhaiṇî
Sudaṃsaṇâ Kâsavagotteṇaṃ[5]. samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvî-
rassa bhajjâ Jasoyâ Koḍinnagotteṇam[5]. samaṇassa bhagavao
Mahâvîrassa dhû*t*â Kâsavagotteṇaṃ, tîse ṇaṃ do nâma-
dhejjâ evam âhijjaṃti: Aṇojjâ ti vâ, Piyadaṃsaṇâ ti vâ.
samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa nattuî Kosiyagotteṇaṃ,
tîse ṇaṃ do nâmadhejjâ evam âhijjaṃti, taṃ[7] jahâ[7]: Sesavatî
ti[8] vâ, Jasavatî ti[8] vâ. || 15 ||

samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa ammâpitaro Pâsâvaccijjâ
samaṇovâsagâ yâvi hotthâ. te ṇaṃ bahûiṃ vâsâiṃ samaṇo-
249 vâsagapariyâgaṃ pâlaittâ chaṇhaṃ jîvanikâyâṇaṃ saṃra-
kkhaṇanimittaṃ[1] âloëttâ niṃdittâ garahittâ[2] paḍikkamittâ
ahârihaṃ uttaraguṇaṃ pâyacchittaṃ paḍivajjittâ kusasaṃ-
thâraṃ duruhittâ bhattaṃ paccakkhâiṃti,[3] bhattaṃ pacca-
kkhâittâ apacchimâe mâraṇaṃtiyâe sarîrasaṃlehaṇâe susi-

13. [2] B vi, A om; B samullîṇe.
14. [1] C pariṇaye, B om; A viṇivitta. [2] B adds appattâiṃ.
15. [1] B °e. [2] A om. [3] A Tisilâ. [4] B kaṇiṭṭhâ. [5] AB correct kâsávî. [6] AC Koḍinnâgotteṇaṃ, B gotteṇaṃ Koḍinnâ. [7] B °om. [8] A °itti.
16. [1] B sarakkh°. [2] B garihettâ. [3] B °aṃti.

yasarîrâ kâlamâse[4] kâlaṃ kiccâ taṃ sarîraṃ[5] vippajahittâ[6] abbhu*t*e kappe devattâe uvavannâ. tao ṇaṃ âukkhaeṇaṃ cutâ[7] ca*v*ittâ Mahâvidehe vâse carimeṇaṃ ûsâseṇaṃ[8] sijjhissaṃti bujjhissaṃti[9] muccissaṃti parinivvâissaṃti savvadukkhâṇaṃ aṃtaṃ karĕssaṃti. ||16||

teṇaṃ kâleṇaṃ teṇaṃ samaeṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre nâ*t*e Nâ*t*aputte nâyakulanivvatte[1] videhe Videhadinne videhajacce videhasûmâle tîsaṃ vâsâiṃ videha tti kaṭṭu agâramajjhe[2] vasittâ ammâpi*t*ûhiṃ kâlaga*t*ehiṃ devalogam aṇuppattehiṃ samattapainne ceccâ hiraṇṇaṃ, ceccâ suvaṇṇaṃ, ceccâ balaṃ, ceccâ vâhaṇaṃ, ceccâ dhaṇadha-
nnakaṇa*g*arayaṇasaṃtasârasâvadejjaṃ vicchaḍḍĕttâ viggovittâ 250
vissâṇitta, dâ*t*âresu ṇaṃ dâyaṃ pajjâbhâittâ[3], saṃvaccharaṃ dalaittâ, je se hemaṃtâṇaṃ paḍhame mâse paḍhame pakkhe maggasirabahule, tassa ṇaṃ maggasirabahulassa dasamîpakkheṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ nakkhatteṇaṃ jogovagateṇaṃ abhinikkhamaṇâbhippâe[4] yâvi hotthâ. ||17||

saṃvacchareṇa hohiti
abhinikkhamaṇaṃ tu Jiṇavariṃdâṇaṃ[1] |
to atthasampa*d*âṇaṃ
pavattatî puvvasûrâo ||i||
egâ hiraṇṇakoḍî
aṭṭh' eva aṇûṇagâ sayasahassâ |
sûrodayamâdîyaṃ
dijjai jâ pâyarâso[1] tti ||ii|| 251
tinn' eva ya koḍisayâ
aṭṭhâsîtiṃ ca hoṃti koḍîo |
asiyaṃ ca sa*t*asahassâ
etaṃ saṃvacchare dinnaṃ. ||iii||
Vesamaṇakuṃḍaladharâ
devâ logaṃtiyâ mahiḍḍhîyâ |
bohiṃti ya titthayaraṃ
pannarasasu kammabhûmîsu. ||iv||
baṃbhammi ya kappammi ya

16. [4] Badds ṇaṃ. [5] B sarîriyaṃ. [6] A vipayahittâ. [7] MSS. cute. [8] B uss°. [9] A om.
17. [1] B °viṇivatte, C ṇivatte. [2] A âgâra. [3] B dâyâresu ṇaṃ dâettâ bhâittâ. [4] BC always abhiṇikkh.
v. 1. [1] B °variṃdassa.
v. 2. [1] B pâîrâso.

boddhavvâ Kanharâino majjhe |
loyamtiyâ vimânâ
atthasuvatthâ asamkhejjâ. ||v||
ete devanikâyâ
bhagavam bohimti Jinavaram Vîram |
savvajagajjîvahiyam
araham tittham pavvattehim ||vi||

tato nam samanassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa abhinikkha-
manâbhippâyam jânittâ bhavanavaivânamamtarajoisiyavi-
mânavâsino devâ ya devîo ya saehim 2 rûvehim saehim 2
nevatthehim saehim 2 cimdhehim savviddhîe savvajutîe[1]
savvabalasamudaenam sayâim 2 jânavimânâim duruhamti,
sayâim 2 jânavimânâim duruhittâ ahâbâdarâim pŏggalâim
padisâdemti,[2] ahâbâdarâim pŏggalâim padisâdittâ[2] ahâsu-
252 humâim poggalâim pariyâiyamti, ahâsuhumâim poggalâim
pariyâittâ uddham uppayamti, uddham uppaittâ tâe ukkitthâe
sigghâe cavalâe turiyâe divvâe devagatîe ahe nam ovata-
mânâ 2 tirie nam asamkhejjâim dîvasamuddâim vîtikkama-
mânâ, jen' eva Jambuddîve,[3] ten' eva uvâgacchamti, ten'
eva uvâgacchittâ, jen' eva uttarakhattiyaKumdapura-
samnivese, ten' eva uvâgacchamti, ten' eva uvâgacchittâ
jen' eva uttarakhattiyaKumdapurasamnivesassa uttarapu-
ratthime disîbhâe, ten' eva jhatti vegena uvatthiyâ. ||18||
tao nam Sakke devimde devarâyâ saniyam saniyam
jânavimânam patthavei 2 ttâ,[4] saniyam 2 jânavimânâo
paccotarati,[5] 2 ttâ[4] egamtam avakkamati[6] 2 ttâ[4] mahatâ
veuvvienam samugghâtenam samohanati,[6] 2 ttâ[4] egam maham
nânâmanikanagarayanabhatticittam subham cârukamtarûvam[7]
253 devachamdayam viuvvati,[6] tassa nam devachamdayassa bahu-
majjhadesabhâge egam maham sapâyapîdham sîhâsanam
nânâmanikanagarayanabhatticittam subham cârukamtarûvam
viuvvati;[6] ||19|| jen' eva samane bhagavam Mahavîre, ten'
eva uvâgacchati,[1] ten' eva uvâgacchittâ samanam bhagavam
Mahâvîram tikkhutto âdâhinapadâhinam kareti, 2 ttâ sama-
nam bhagavam Mahâvîram vamdati[2] namamsati,[2] vamdittâ

18, 19. [1] B om. [2] B pari°. [3] A Jambûdîve. [4] MSS. full phrase. [5] AC paccottar. [6] A °amti. [7] A cârukamtam cârurûvam.
20. [1] A °mti. [2] AB° amti.

namaṃsittâ samaṇaṃ bhagavaṃ Mahâvîraṃ gahâya, jeṇ' eva devachaṃdae, teṇ' eva uvâgacchati,[1] uvâgacchittâ saṇiyaṃ 2 puratthâbhimuhe sîhâsaṇe nisîyâveti,[1] 2 ttâ sayapâgasahassapâgehiṃ tellehiṃ abbhaṃgeti,[1] 2 ttâ gaṃdhakasâehiṃ ulloleti,[1] 2 ttâ suddhodaeṇaṃ majjâveti,[1] 2 ttâ jassa jaṃtapalaṃ[3] sayasahasseṇaṃ ti paḍolabhittaeṇa pâsâhieṇa[4] sîtaeṇa[5] gosîsarattacaṃdaṇeṇaṃ aṇulimpati[6] îsinîsâsavojjhaṃ varanagarapaṭṭaṇuggataṃ kusalanarapasaṃsitaṃ[7] assalâlâpelavaṃ cheyâyariyakaṇagakhaciyaṃtakammaṃ[8] haṃsalâkkhaṇaṃ pattajuyalaṃ[9] niyaṃsâveti,[1] 2 ttâ hâraṃ addhahâraṃ uratthaṃ egâvaliṃ pâlaṃbasuttapaṭṭamauḍarayaṇamâlâi âviṃdhâveti,[1] 2 ttâ gaṃthimaveḍhimapûrimasaṃghâtimeṇaṃ malleṇaṃ kapparukkham iva[10] samâlaṃketi,[1] ||20|| 2 ttâ doccaṃ pi mahatâ[1] veuvviyasumagghâteṇaṃ samohaṇati, egaṃ mahaṃ caṃdappabhaṃ sibiyaṃ sahassavâhiṇiṃ viuvvai,[2] taṃ jahâ:
îhamiyausabhaturaganaramakaravihagavâṇarakuṃjararurusa- 254
rabhacamarasaddûlasîhavaṇalayavicitta-vijjâharamihuṇajattajogajuttaṃ[3] accîsahassamâliṇîyaṃ[4] suṇirûvitamisimisiṃtarûvagasahassakalitaṃ îsibhisamîṇaṃ bibbhisamîṇaṃ[5] cakkhulloyaṇalĕssaṃ muttâhaḍamuttajâlaṃtaropitaṃ tavaṇîyapavaralaṃbûsae[6] laṃbaṃtasuttadâmaṃ hâraddhahârabhûsaṇasamoṇataṃ ahiyapecchaṇijjaṃ paumalayabhatticittaṃ[7] nâṇâlaya-
bhattiviraiyaṃ subhaṃ cârukaṃtarûvaṃ[8] nâṇâmaṇipaṃca- 255
vaṇṇaghaṃṭâpaḍâyaparimaṃḍitaggasiharaṃ subhaṃ cârukaṃtarûvaṃ pâsâdîyaṃ darisaṇîyaṃ surûvaṃ. ||21||

sîyâ uvaṇîyâ Jiṇa—
varassa jaramaraṇavippamukkassa |
osannamalladâmâ[1]
jalathalayaṃ-divvakusumehiṃ ||vii||
sibiyâe majjhayâre
divvaṃ vararayaṇarûvacevatiyaṃ[1] |

20. [3] C ya mullaṃ. [4] A sâhieṇa. [5] B om. [6] B aṇuleppai. [7] B pariammiyaṃ, A corrects parinimmitaṃ. [8] B gaṇagagabhiya°. [9] B bahûjuyalaṃ. [10] A °rukkhaṃ va.

21. [1] A mahiyâ. [2] A °eṃti. [3] B om. nara, has jugala for mihuṇa, and cittaṃ for puttaṃ, A sâhala for saddûla. [4] B mâṇiṇîyaṃ. [5] B om. [6] B lattasae. [7] B bhitti, and adds asogalayâbhitticittaṃ kaṃdalayabhitticittaṃ. [8] A subhakaṃtacâru°.

v. 7. [1] C uvasaṃta.

v. 8. [1] B ciṃcatiyaṃ.

sîhâsaṇaṃ mahārihaṃ
sapâdapîḍhaṃ Jiṇavarassa ‖ viii ‖
âlaiyamâlamauḍe [1]
bhâsuraboṃdî varâbharaṇadhârî |
khomayavatthaniyattho
jassa ya mollaṃ sayasahassaṃ ‖ ix ‖
chaṭṭheṇa u bhatteṇaṃ
ajjhavasâṇeṇa sohaṇeṇa [1] Jiṇo |
lesâhi visujjhaṃto
âruhaî uttamaṃ sîyaṃ ‖ x ‖
sîhâsaṇe niviṭṭho
Sakk-Îsâṇâ ya dohi pâsehiṃ |
vîyaṃti câmarâhiṃ
maṇirayaṇavicittadaṃḍâhiṃ ‖ xi ‖
puvviṃ ukkhittâ mâṇusehi
sâhaṭṭharomapulaehiṃ [1] |
pacchâ vahaṃti devâ
suraasurâ garulanâgiṃdâ [2] ‖ xii ‖
purao surâ vahaṃtî
asurâ puṇa dâhiṇammi pâsammi |
avare vahaṃti garulâ
nâgâ puṇa uttare pâse ‖ xiii ‖
vaṇasaṃḍaṃ va kusumiyaṃ
256 paumasaro vâ ja*h*â sarayakâle |
sohai [1] kusumabhareṇaṃ
iya gayaṇa*t*alaṃ [2] suragaṇehiṃ ‖ xiv ‖
siddhatthavaṇaṃ va jahâ
kaṇiyâravaṇaṃ va caṃpagavaṇaṃ vâ |
soha*t*i kusumabhareṇaṃ
iya gayaṇa*t*alaṃ suragaṇehiṃ ‖ xv ‖
varapaḍahabherijhallari-
saṃkhasa*t*asahassiehi tûrehiṃ |
ga*g*aṇa*t*ale dharaṇi*t*ale
turiyaniṇâ*d*o paramarammo ‖ xvi ‖

v. 9. [1] B mauḍo.
v. 10. [1] B suṃdareṇa.
v. 12. [1] B romakûvehiṃ. [2] B garuḍa.
v. 14. [1] B sobhai. [2] B tale.

tatavita*t*aṃ ghaṇajhusiraṃ[1]
â*t*ojjaṃ cauvihaṃ bahuvihîyaṃ |
vâĕṃti tattha devâ
bahuhiṃ[2] âṇattagasa*t*ehiṃ ||xvii||

teṇaṃ kâleṇaṃ teṇaṃ samaeṇaṃ, je se hemaṃtâṇaṃ
paḍhame mâse, paḍhame pakkhe maggasirabahule, tassa ṇaṃ
maggasirabahulassa dasamîpakkheṇaṃ[1] suddhaeṇaṃ[2] diva-
seṇaṃ vijaeṇaṃ[3] muhutteṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ[4] nakkhatte-
ṇaṃ jogovagateṇaṃ pâîṇagâmiṇîe[5] châyâe viyattâe[6] porisîe
chaṭṭheṇaṃ bhatteṇaṃ apâṇaeṇaṃ egaṃ sâḍagam âyâe
caṃdappahâe si*b*iyâe sahassavâhiṇîe[7] sadevamaṇuyâsurâe
parisâe samannijjamâṇe uttarakhattiyaKuṃḍapurasaṃnive-
sassa[8] majjheṇaṃ niggaccha*t*i, 2 ttâ jeṇ' eva nâyasaṃḍe
ujjâṇe, teṇ' eva uvâgacchati, 2 ttâ îsira*t*aṇappamâṇaṃ 257
acchoppeṇaṃ bhûmîbhâ*g*eṇaṃ saṇiyaṃ 2 caṃdappabhaṃ
si*b*iyaṃ sahassavâhiṇiṃ ṭhave*t*i, 2 *jâva* ṭhavettâ saṇiyaṃ 2
caṃdappabhâo siviyâo[9] sahassavâhiṇîo pacco*t*ara*t*i, 2 ttâ
saṇiyaṃ 2 puratthâbhimuhe sîhâsaṇe nisî*d*a*t*i saṇiyaṃ[10]
âbharaṇâlaṃkâraṃ omuyai. ||22||

Vesamaṇe deve jaṃtuvâyapaḍie[1] samaṇassa bhagavao
Mahâvîrassa haṃsalakkhaṇeṇaṃ paḍeṇaṃ âbharaṇâlaṃkâ-
raṃ paḍicchai.[2] tao ṇaṃ se Mahâvîre dâhiṇeṇa dâhiṇaṃ
vâmeṇa vâmaṃ paṃcamuṭṭhiyaṃ loyaṃ karei. tao ṇaṃ
Sakke deviṃde devarâyâ samaṇassa bhagavo Mahâvîrassa
jaṃtuvâyapaḍie vairâmaeṇaṃ thâleṇaṃ kesâiṃ paḍicchai;
aṇujâṇesi bhaṃte ti kaṭṭu khîroyasâgaraṃ sâharai. tao ṇaṃ
samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre dâhiṇeṇa dâhiṇaṃ vâmeṇa
vâmaṃ paṃcamuṭṭhiyaṃ loyaṃ karettâ, siddhâṇaṃ namokkâ-
raṃ karei, karettâ savvaṃ akaraṇijjaṃ pâvaṃ ti kaṭṭu
sâmâiyaṃ carittaṃ paḍivajjai, sâmâiyaṃ carittaṃ paḍivajjittâ 258
devaparisaṃ ca maṇuyaparisaṃ ca ṭhave*t*i. ||22||

divvo maṇussaghoso
turiyaniṇâo ya Sakkavayaṇeṇaṃ |

v. 16. [1] AC susiraṃ. [2] A bahuyaṃ, B bahûhiṃ.
22. [1] A dasami. [2] B suvvateṇaṃ. [3] B vijaya. [4] A hatthuttara. [5] A pâdîṇa°. [6] A vîtâe. [7] B °ṇîyâe. [8] A °Kuṃdapuri°. [9] B sîyâo. [10] B om.
23. [1] B tato naṃ Sakke deviṃde devarâyâ. [2] B om. paḍicchai down to sâharai.

khippâm eva nilukko
jâhe[1] paḍivajjai carittaṃ ‖ xviii ‖
paḍivajjittu carittaṃ
ahonisaṃ savvapâṇabhûtahi*t*aṃ |
sâhaṭṭhalomapulayâ
payayâ[1] devâ nisâmeṃti ‖ xix ‖

ta*t*o ṇaṃ samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa sâmâiyaṃ khâovasamiyaṃ carittaṃ paḍivannassa maṇapajjavanâṇe nâmaṃ nâṇe samuppanne. aḍḍhâijjehiṃ dîvehiṃ dohi ya samuddehiṃ sannîṇaṃ paṃcĕṃdiyâṇaṃ pajjattâṇaṃ viyattamâṇasâṇaṃ maṇogayâiṃ bhâvâiṃ jâṇei. ta*t*o ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre pavvaite samâṇe mittanâtîsayaṇasaṃbaṃdhivaggaṃ paḍivisajjeti paḍivisajjittâ[1] imaṃ e*t*ârûvaṃ abhiggahaṃ abhigĕṇhai: bârasa vâsâiṃ vosaṭṭhakâe cattadehe je kevi[2] uvasaggâ samuppajjaṃti,[3] taṃ jahâ: divvâ vâ mâṇusâ vâ tericchiyâ[4] vâ, te savve uvasagge samuppanne
259 samâṇe[5] sammaṃ sahissâmi khamissâmi[5] ahiyâissâmi. ‖ 23 ‖

tao ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre im' eyârûvaṃ abhiggahaṃ abhigiṇhittâ[1] vosaṭṭhakâe cattadehe divase muhuttasese Kummâragâmaṃ samaṇupatte.[2] ta*t*o ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre vosaṭṭhakâe cattadehe aṇuttareṇaṃ âlaeṇaṃ aṇuttareṇaṃ vihâreṇaṃ *evaṃ* saṃjameṇaṃ paggaheṇaṃ taveṇaṃ baṃbhaceravâseṇaṃ khaṃtîe mottîe samitîe tuṭṭhîe guttîe ṭhâṇeṇaṃ kammeṇaṃ sucari*t*aphalanĕvvâṇamottimaggeṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ bhâvemâṇe viharai. evaṃ vâ[3] viharamâṇassa, je kei uvasaggâ samuppajjiṃsu:[4] divvâ vâ mâṇusâ vâ tericchiyâ[5] vâ, te savve uvasagge samuppanne samâṇe aṇâile avvahite addîṇamâṇase tivihamaṇavayaṇakâyagutte sammaṃ saha*t*i khama*t*i tilikkha*t*i ahiyase*t*i. ‖ 24 ‖

to[1] ṇaṃ samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa eteṇaṃ vihâreṇaṃ viharamâṇassa bârasa vâsâ vitikkaṃtâ,[2] terasamassa ya

v. 18. [1] B jâdhi.
v. 19. [1] B savvo.
23. [1] A om. all from pavvaite. [2] B keti. [3] A samuppajjiṃsu. [4] B tiricchâ. [5] A om.
24. [1] B abhiginhei 2 ttâ. [2] B gâmamaṇupatte. [3] B adds te. [4] B °âiṃ. [5] B tiricchiyâ.
25. [1] BC tâ. [2] B vîi°.

vâsassa pariyâe vaṭṭamâṇassa, je se gimhâṇaṃ docce mâse cautthe pakkhe vesâhasuddhe, tassa ṇaṃ vaisâhasuddhassa 260
dasamîpakkheṇaṃ suvvateṇaṃ divaseṇaṃ vijaeṇaṃ muhutteṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ nakkhatteṇaṃ jogovaga*t*eṇaṃ pâîṇagâmiṇîe châyâe viyattâe[3] porisîe Jaṃbhiyagâmassa nagarassa bahiyâ nadîe Ujjuvâliyâe uttare kûle, Sâmâgassa gâhâva*t*issa kaṭṭhakaraṇaṃsi[4] viyâvattassa ceiyassa uttarapuratthime disîbhâe sâlarukkhassa adûrasâmaṃte ukkuḍuyassa godohiyâe âyâvaṇâe âyâvemâṇassa chaṭṭheṇaṃ bhatteṇaṃ apâṇaeṇaṃ uḍḍhaṃ jâṇu aho sirasâ[5] jhâṇakoṭṭhovaga*t*assa sukkajjhâṇaṃtariyâe vaṭṭamâṇassa nivvâṇe kasiṇe paḍipuṇṇe avvâhae nirâvaraṇe aṇaṃte aṇuttare kevalavaraṇâṇadaṃsaṇe samuppanne. ||25||

se bhagavaṃ arahâ jiṇe jâe[1] kevalî savvannû savvabhâvadarisî savvadevamaṇuyâsurassa loyassa pajjâe jâṇa*t*î, taṃ jahâ: âgatiṃ[2] gatiṃ[2] ṭhitiṃ[2] cavaṇaṃ uvavâyaṃ bhuttaṃ
pîyaṃ kaḍaṃ paḍisevi*t*aṃ âvîkammaṃ rahokammaṃ laviyaṃ 261
kahiyaṃ[3] maṇomâṇasiyaṃ savvaloe savvajîvâṇaṃ savvabhâvâiṃ jâṇamâṇe pâsamâṇe evaṃ viharai. ||26||

jan-naṃ divasaṃ samaṇassa bhagavo Mahâvîvassa nevvâṇe[1] kasiṇe *jâva* samuppanne, taṇ-ṇaṃ[2] divasaṃ bhavaṇava*t*ivâṇamaṃtarajo*t*isiyavimâṇavâsidevehi ya devîhi ya ovayaṃtehi ya *jâva* uppiṃjalagabhû*t*e yâvi hotthâ. ||27||

ta*t*o ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre uppannaṇâṇadaṃsaṇadhare appâṇaṃ ca logaṃ ca abhisamĕkkha puvvaṃ[1] devâṇaṃ dhammam âikkhatî, ta*t*o pacchâ maṇussâṇaṃ. ||28||

ta*t*o ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre uppannaṇâṇadaṃsaṇadhare Goyamâ*d*îṇaṃ samaṇâṇaṃ niggaṃthâṇaṃ paṃca mahavvayâiṃ sabhâvaṇâiṃ chajjîvanikâyâiṃ âikkhati bhâsati parûve*t*i, taṃ jahâ: puḍhavikâe *jâva* tasakâe. ||29||

paḍhamaṃ bhaṃte mahavvayaṃ:

paccakkhâmi savvaṃ pâṇâivâyaṃ, se suhumaṃ vâ bâyaraṃ vâ tasaṃ vâ thâvaraṃ vâ, n'eva sayaṃ pâṇâ*t*ivâyaṃ karejjâ

[3] B vîittâe. [4] A adds uḍḍhaṃ jâṇu aho sirasâ jhâṇakoṭṭhovagae. [5] B adds dhammajjhâṇovagatassa.
26. [1] B jâṇae. [2] A °tîṃ, B °tî. [3] B kaṃvetaṃ.
27. [1] B nivvâghâe. [2] A taṃ ṇaṃ.
28. [1] B puvvâ ṇaṃ.

3, jâvajjîvâe tiviham tivihenam manasâ vayasâ kâyasâ tassa bhamte padikkamâmi nimdâmi garahâmi appânam vosirâmi.

262 tass' imâo pamca bhâvanâo bhavamti.

tatth' imâ padhamâ bhâvanâ: iriyâsami*t*e se niggamthe, no anairiyâsami*t*e [1] tti. kevalî bûyâ: anairiyâsami*t*e [2] se niggamthe pânâim 4 abhihanejja vâ pariyâvejja vâ uddavejja vâ: iriyâsami*t*e se niggamthe, no anairiyâsami*t*e [3] tti padhamâ bhâvanâ. ||1||

ahâ' varâ doccâ bhâvanâ: manam parijânai se niggamthe; je ya mane [1] pâvae sâvajje sakirie anhayakare che*d*akare

263 bhe*d*akare adhikaranie pâ*d*osie pari*t*âvi*t*e pânâivâdite [2] bhûtovaghâtie, tahappagâram manam no pa*dh*ârejjâ; [3] manam parijânati se niggamthe, je ya mane apâvae tti doccâ bhâvanâ. ||2||

ahâ' varâ taccâ bhâvanâ: vaim parijânati se niggamthe *jâva* vaî pâviyâ sâvajjâ *jâva* bhûtovaghâ*t*iyâ, tahappagâram vaim no uccârejjâ [1]; vaim parijânai se niggamthe *jâva* vaî [2] apâviya tti. taccâ bhavanâ. ||3||

264 ahâ 'varâ cautthâ bhâvanâ: âyânabhamdanikkhevanâsami*t*e [1] se niggamthe, no anâyânabhamdanikkhevanâsami*t*e. kevalî bûyâ: âyânabhamdanikkhevanâasami*t*e se niggamthe pânâim bhûyâim jîvâim sattâim abhihanejja vâ *jâva* uddavejja vâ. tamhâ [2] âyânabhamdanikkhevanâsami*t*e se niggamthe, no anâyânabhamdanikkhavanâsami*t*e [3] tti cautthâ bhâvanâ. ||4||

ahâ 'varâ pamcamâ bhâvanâ: âloiyapânabhoyanabhoî se niggamthe, no anâloiyapânabhoyanabhoî. kevalî bûyâ: anâloiyapânabhoyanabhoî se niggamthe pânâni [1] vâ bhûtâni vâ jîvâni vâ sattâni vâ abhihanejja vâ *jâva* uddavejja vâ. tamhâ âloiyapânabhoyanabhoî se niggamthe, no anâloiyapânabhoyanabhoi tti pamcamâ bhâvanâ. ||5||

ettâvayâva [2] mahavvayam sammam kâena phâsie pâlie tîrie kittie avatthite ânâe ârâhie yâvi bhavati.

padhame bhamte mahavvae [3] pânâivâ*t*âo veramanam. ||I||

I. 1. [1] A una°, B airiyâ°. [2] B iriyaasamite. [3] AB iriyâsamite
2. [1] B om. je ya mane. [2] B pânâivâta. [3] B om. manam no padhârejjâ.
3. [1] A sampahârejjâ. [2] A vaim.
4. [1] B adds matta after bhamda. [2] A om. [3] A âyâna . . . asamie.
5. [1] A pânâti. the rest i. marg. by 2. hd. [2] B ettâvattâva. [3] B °yam.

ahâ 'varaṃ doccaṃ mahavvayaṃ: paccakkhâmi savvaṃ musâvâyaṃ[1] vaidosaṃ,[2] se kohâ vâ lohâ vâ bhayâ vâ hâsâ 265
vâ; n' eva sayaṃ musaṃ bhâsejjâ, n' ev' annehiṃ musaṃ bhâsâvejjâ, annaṃ pi musaṃ bhâsaṃtaṃ na samaṇujâṇejjâ. tivihaṃ tiviheṇaṃ maṇasâ vayasâ kâyasâ tassa bhaṃte paḍikkamâmi *jâva* vosirâmi.

tass' imâo paṃca bhâvaṇâo bhavaṃti.

tatth' imâ paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ: aṇuvîi bhâsî se niggaṃthe, no aṇaṇuvîibhâsî.[1] kevalî bûyâ: aṇaṇuvîibhâsî[1] se niggaṃthe samâvadejjâ[2] mosaṃ vayaṇâe. aṇuvîibhâsî[1] se niggaṃthe, no aṇaṇuvîibhâsi[3] tti paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ. ||1||

ahâ 'varâ doccâ bhâvaṇâ: kohaṃ parijâṇa*ti* se niggaṃthe, 266
no kohaṇâe[1] siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: kohappatte[2] kohî samâvadejjâ mosaṃ vayaṇâe. kohaṃ parijâṇati se niggaṃthe, na ya kohaṇâe[3] siya[4] tti doccâ bhâvaṇâ. ||2||

a*h*â 'varâ taccâ bhâvaṇâ: lobhaṃ parijâṇa*ti* se niggaṃthe, no ya lobhaṇâe siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: lobhapatte lobhî samâvadejjâ mosaṃ vayaṇâe. lobhaṃ parijâṇati se niggaṃthe, no ya lobhaṇâe siya[4] tti taccâ bhâvaṇâ. ||3||

ahâ 'varâ cautthâ bhâvaṇâ: bhayaṃ parijâṇati se niggaṃthe, no ya bhayabhîrue siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: bhayappatte[2] bhîrû samâvadejjâ mosaṃ vayaṇâe. bhayaṃ parijâṇa*ti* se niggaṃthe, no bhayabhîrue siyâ. cautthâ bhâvaṇâ. ||4||

ahâ 'varâ paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ: hâsaṃ parijâṇa*ti* se niggaṃthe, no ya[5] hâsaṇâe[6] siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: hâsappatte[2] hâsî samâvadejjâ mosaṃ vayaṇâe. hâsaṃ parijâṇa*ti* se niggaṃthe, no ya[5] hâsaṇâe[7] siya tti paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ. ||5||

ettâvatâva[8] mahavvae sammaṃ kâeṇa phâsie *jâva* âṇâe
ârâhite yâvi bhavati. 267

doccaṃ bhaṃte mahavvayaṃ.[9] ||II||

ahâ 'varaṃ taccaṃ mahavvayaṃ: paccakkhâmi savvaṃ adinnâdâṇaṃ, se gâme vâ nagare vâ araṇṇe vâ, appaṃ vâ bahuṃ vâ aṇuṃ vâ thûlaṃ vâ cittamaṃtaṃ vâ acittaṃ[1] vâ;

II. [1] A °vâya. [2] A vati.
1. [1] A aṇuvîyi, B aṇuvîyî. [2] B samâvajejjâ. [3] A °bhâse.
2–5. [1] AB kohaṇe. [2] B patte. [3] A °ṇae. [4] AB si. [5] A om. [6] B bhâsaṇâe. [7] B bhayahâsaṇâe. [8] B etâ°, A ettâvatâ; A adds i. marg. vîe. [9] B mahavvae.
III. [1] B cittamaṃtamacittaṃ.

n' eva sayam adinnam ginhejjâ, n' ev' annehim genhâvejjâ, annam pi gĕnhamtam na samanujânejjâ; jâvajjîvâe *jâva* vosirâmi.

tass' imâo pamca bhâvanâo.

tatth' imâ padhamâ bhâvanâ: anuvîi[2] mioggahajâî[3] se niggamthe, no ananuvîi[3] mioggahajâî[4] se niggamthe. kevalî bûyâ: ananuvîi[2] mioggahajâî[3] se niggamthe adinnam ginhejjâ. anuvîi[2] mittoggahajâî[4] se niggamthe, no ananuvîi[2] mioggahajâi[4] tti padhamâ bhâvanâ. ||1||

ahâ 'varâ doccâ bhâvanâ: anunnaviya pânabhoyanabhoî se niggamthe, no ananunnaviya pânabhoyanabhoî. kevalî bûyâ ananunnaviya pânabhoyanabhoî[5] se niggamthe adinnam bhumjejjâ.[6] tamhâ anunnaviya pânabhoyanabhoî se
268 niggamthe, no ananunnaviya pânabhoyanabhoî ti doccâ bhâvanâ. ||2||

ahâ 'varâ taccâ bhâvanâ: niggamthe nam ôggahamsi oggahiyamsi ettâvatâva[7] oggahanasîlae siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: niggamthe nam oggahamsi oggahi*t*amsi ettâvatâva[7] anoggahanasîle adinnam ginhejjâ. ettâvatâva oggahanasîlae siya[8] tti taccâ bhâvanâ. ||3||

ahâ 'varâ cautthâ bhâvanâ: niggamthe nam oggahamsi oggahiyamsi abhikkhanam 2 oggahanasîlae siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: niggamthe nam oggahamsi oggahi*t*amsi abhikkhanam 2 anoggahanasîle adinnam ginhejjâ. niggamthe oggahamsi oggahiyamsi abhikkhanam 2 oggahanasîlae ti cautthâ bhâvanâ. ||4||

ahâ 'varâ pamcamâ bhâvanâ: anuvîi[2] mi*t*oggahajâ*t*î se niggamthe sâhammiesu, no ananuvîi[2] mi*t*oggahajâtî. kevalî bûyâ: ananuvîi mitoggahajâî sâhammiesu adinnam ogin-
269 hejjâ. se anuvîi mioggahajâî[4] se niggamthe sâhammiesu no ananuvîi mioghaham. pamcamâ bhâvanâ. ||5||

ettâvatâva mahavvae *savvam jâva* ânâe ârâdhite yâvi bhavati.

taccam bhamte mahavvayam. ||III||

ahâ 'varam cauttham mahavvayam: paccakkhâmi[1] savvam

III. [2] B anuvîyi. [3] AB jâtî; B mitto°. [4] B mittoggahajâtî. [5] B pânabhoyanam. [6] A bhumje. [7] B etâ°. [8] ABC si.
IV. [1] B paccâikkhâmi.

mehuṇaṃ, se divvaṃ vâ mâṇusaṃ vâ tirikkhajoṇiyaṃ vâ, n' eva sayaṃ mehuṇaṃ gacche, *taṃ ceva adinnâdâṇavattavvayâ bhâṇiyavvâ jâva* vosirâmi.

tass' imâo paṃca bhâvaṇâo bhavaṃti.

tatth' imâ paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ: no niggaṃthe abhikkhaṇaṃ 2 itthîṇaṃ kahaṃkahaittae siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: niggaṃthe ṇaṃ itthîṇaṃ kahaṃ kahamâṇe saṃti bhedâ saṃti vibhaṃgâ saṃti kevalipannattâo dhammâo bhaṃsejjâ. no niggaṃthe itthîṇaṃ kahaṃkahei siya tti[2] paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ. ||1||

ahâ 'varâ doccâ bhâvaṇâ: no niggaṃthe itthîṇaṃ maṇoharâiṃ iṃdiyâiṃ âloettae nijjhâettae[3] siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: 270
nigghaṃthe ṇaṃ itthîṇaṃ maṇoharâiṃ iṃdiyâiṃ âloemâṇe nijjhâemâṇe saṃti bhe*d*â saṃti vibhaṃga *jâva* dhammâo bhaṃsejjâ. no niggaṃthe itthîṇaṃ maṇoharâiṃ iṃdiyâiṃ âloëttae nijjhâettae siya tti doccâ bhâvaṇâ. ||2||

ahâ 'varâ taccâ bhâvaṇâ: no niggaṃthe itthîṇaṃ maṇoharâiṃ puvvarayâiṃ puvvakîliyâiṃ sumarittae siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: niggaṃthe ṇaṃ itthîṇaṃ puvvarayâiṃ puvvakîliyâiṃ saramâṇe saṃti bhe*d*â *jâva* dhammâo bhaṃsejjâ. no niggaṃthe puvvarayâiṃ puvvakîliyâiṃ sarittae siya tti taccâ bhâvaṇâ. ||3||

ahâ 'varâ cautthâ bhâvaṇâ: nâ 'timattapâṇabhoyaṇabhoî[4] se niggaṃthe, no[5] pâṇîyarasabhoyaṇabhoî. kevalî bûyâ: atimattapâṇabhoyaṇabhoî se niggaṃthe pâṇîyarasabhoyaṇabhoî ya[6] tti bhedâ *jâva* bhaṃsejjâ. nâ 'timattapâṇabhoyaṇabhoî se niggaṃthe, no pâṇîyarasabhoyaṇabhoi tti cautthâ bhâvaṇâ. ||4||

ahâ 'varâ paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ: no niggaṃthe itthîpasupaṃḍagasaṃsattâiṃ sayaṇâsaṇâiṃ sevittae siyâ. kevalî
bûyâ: niggaṃthe ṇaṃ itthîpasupaṃḍagasaṃsattâiṃ sayaṇâ- 271
saṇâiṃ sevamâṇe saṃti bhedâ *jâva* bhaṃsejjâ. no niggaṃthe itthîpasupaṃḍagasaṃsattâiṃ sayaṇâsaṇâiṃ sevittae siya tti paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ. ||5||

ettâvatâva mahavvae sammaṃ kâeṇa *jâva* ârâ*h*ite yâvi bhavati.

cautthaṃ bhaṃte mahavvayaṃ. ||IV||

IV. [2] B adds bemi. [3] A om. [4] B bhotî. [5] A na. [6] B om.

ahâ 'varaṃ paṃcamaṃ bhaṃte mahavvayaṃ: savvaṃ pariggahaṃ paccâikkhâmi, se appaṃ vâ bahuṃ vâ aṇuṃ vâ thûlaṃ vâ cittamantaṃ vâ acittaṃ[1] vâ, n' eva sayaṃ pariggahaṃ gĕṇhejjâ, n' ev' anneṇaṃ pariggahaṃ gĕṇhâvejjâ, n' ev' annaṃ pariggahaṃ geṇhaṃtaṃ samaṇujâṇejjâ *jâva* vosirâmi.

tass' imâo paṃca bhâvaṇâo.

tatth' imâ paḍhamâ bhavaṇâ: so*t*aeṇaṃ jîve maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ saddâiṃ suṇei, maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ saddehiṃ no sejjejjâ, no rajjejjâ, no gijjhejjâ, no mujjhejjâ, no ajjhovajjejjâ,[2] no viṇigghâyam âvajjejjâ.[2] kevalî bûyâ: niggaṃthe ṇaṃ maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ saddehiṃ sajjamâṇe *jâva* viṇigghâyam âvajjamâṇe saṃti bhe*d*â saṃti vibhaṃgâ[3] saṃti kevali-
272 pannattâo dhammâo bhaṃsejjâ.

na sakkâ na souṃ saddâ soyavisayam âga*t*â |
râgadosâ u je tattha taṃ bhikkhû parivajjae ||

sotao jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ saddâiṃ suṇeti. paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ. ||1||

ahâ 'varâ doccâ bhâvaṇâ: cakkhûo jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsa*t*i. maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ rûvehiṃ sajjamâṇe rajjamâṇe *jâva* saṃghâyam âvajjamâṇe saṃti bhe*d*â saṃti vibhaṃgâ[3] *jâva* bhaṃsejjâ.

na sakkâ rûvam adaṭṭhuṃ cakkhuvisayam âga*t*aṃ |
râgadosâ u je tattha taṃ bhikkhû parivajjae ||

cakkhûo jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsa*t*i tti[1] doccâ bhâvaṇâ. ||2||

ahâ 'varâ taccâ bhâvaṇâ: ghâṇao jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ gaṃdhâiṃ agghâyai. maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ gaṃdhehiṃ no sajjejjâ[4] *jâva* viṇigghâyam âvajjejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ gaṃdhehiṃ sajjamâṇe *jâva* viṇigghâyam âvajjamâṇe saṃti bhedâ saṃti vibhaṃgâ *jâva* bhaṃsejjâ.

273 na sakkâ[5] gaṃdham agghâum nâsâvisayam âgayaṃ |
râgadosâ u je tattha te bhikkhû parivajjae ||

ghâṇao jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ gaṃdhâiṃ agghâyati tti taccâ bhâvaṇâ. ||3||

V. [1] B om. [2] A °vadejjâ. [3] A vihaṃgâ. [4] A harejjâ. [5] B adds ṇaṃ.

ahâ 'varâ cautthâ bhâvaṇâ: jibbhâo[6] jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ rasâiṃ assâdeti. maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ rasehiṃ no sajjejja, no rajjejjâ *jâva* no viṇigghâ*t*am âvajjejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: niggaṃthe ṇaṃ maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ rasehiṃ sajjamâṇe *jâva* viṇigghâyam âvajjamâṇe saṃti bhedâ *jâva* bhaṃsejjâ.

na sakkâ rasam aṇâsâtuṃ[7] jîhâvisayam âgataṃ |
râgadosâ[8] u je tatttha te[9] bhikkhû parivajjae ||

jîhâo jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ rasâiṃ assâdeti cautthâ bhâvaṇâ. || 4 ||

ahâ 'varâ paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ: phâsao jîvo[10] maṇunnâ-
maṇunnâiṃ phâsâiṃ paḍisaṃvedetî; maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ
phâsehiṃ no sajjejja, no rajjejjâ, no gijjhejjâ, no mujjhejjâ,
no ajjhovajjejjâ, no viṇigghâ*t*am âvajjejjâ. kevalî bûyâ:
niggaṃthe ṇaṃ maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ phâsehiṃ sajjamâṇe
jâva viṇigghâ*t*aṃ âvajjamâṇe saṃti bhedâ saṃti vibhaṃgâ 274
saṃti kevalipannattâo dhammâo bhaṃsejjâ.

na[11] sakkâ na saṃveditum phâsaṃ visayam âgayaṃ |
râgâdosâ[12] u je tattha te[13] bhikkhû parivajjae ||

phâsao jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ phâsâiṃ paḍisaṃvedeti.[14] paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ. || 5 ||

ettâvatâva mahavvae sammaṃ kâeṇaṃ phasi*t*e pâlie tîrie kiṭṭie[15] âṇâe ârâ*dh*i*t*e yâvi bhavati.

paṃcamaṃ bhaṃte mahavvayaṃ. || V ||

icc etehiṃ mahavvaehiṃ paṇuvîsâhi ya[16] bhâvaṇâhiṃ sampanne aṇagâre ahâsuyaṃ ahâkappaṃ ahâmaggaṃ sammaṃ kâeṇa phâsittâ pâlittâ tîrittâ kiṭṭittâ âṇâe ârâhiyâ vi bhavati.

bhâvaṇâ samattâ.

paṃcadasamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

taiyâ cûlâ.

V. [6] B jîmûto, C jîhâo. [7] B âeteorasaṃ. [8] A °se, B °so. [9] A se, B taṃ. [10] ABC om. [11] A no. [12] B °so. [13] B taṃ. [14] B veyayitti. [15] B adds avatthite. [16] A sâihiṃ.

CAUTTHÂ CÛLA.

VIMUTTÎ.

aniccam âvâsam uvemti jamtuno
paloyae sŏccam idam anuttaram |
viosire vinnu agârabamdhanam
abhîru ârambhapariggaham cae[1] ||1||
tahâgayam bhikkhum anamtasamjayam
anelisam vinnu caramtam esanam |
tudamti vâyâhi[2] abhiddavam narâ
sarehi[2] samgâmagayam[3] va kumjaram ||2||
tahappagârehi[2] janehi[2] hîlie
276 sasaddaphâsâ pharusâ udîri*t*â |
titikkhae nâni adutthacetasâ
giri vva vâtena na sampavevae[4] ||3||
uvehamâne kusalehi[2] samvase
akamtadukkhî[5] tasathâvarâduhî |
alûsae savvasahe mahâmunî
tahâ hi se sussamane samâhi*t*e ||4||
vidû nate dhammapayam anuttaram
vinîyatanhassa munissa jhâyao[6] |
samâhiyass' aggisihâ va teyasâ
tavo ya pannâ ya jaso ya vaddhatî ||5||
diso disam[7] 'namtajinena nâtinâ
mahavvayâ khemapadâ pave*d*i*t*â |
mahâgurû nissayarâ udîritâ
278 tamam va tejo tidisam pagâsa*g*â ||6||
sitehi[8] bhikkhû asito parivvae
asajjam itthîsu caejja pûyanam |
anissio[6] logam inam tahâ param

[1] B caye. [2] AB m. [3] B °vayam. [4] B °veyae. [5] B amk°, C akkamtadukkham. [6] B °e. [7] A disim. [8] B m.

na nijjatî[6] kâmaguṇehi[2] paṇḍi*t*e ||7||
tahâ vimukkassa parinnacâriṇo
dhi*t*îmato dukkhakhamassa bhikkhuṇo |
visujjha*t*î jaṃsi malaṃ pure kaḍaṃ
samîriyaṃ ruppamalaṃ va jo*t*iṇâ ||8||
se hu pparinnâsamayaṃmi[9] vaṭṭa*t*î
nirâsase uvarayamehuṇe care |
bhujaṃgame juṇṇatayaṃ jahâ jahe[10]
vimuccatî[11] se duhasejja mâhaṇe ||9||
jam âhu ohaṃ salilaṃ apâragaṃ
mahâsamuddaṃ va bhuyâhi duttaraṃ | 279
a*h*' eva[12] ṇaṃ parijâṇâhi paṃḍie[13]
se hu muṇî aṃtakaḍe tti vuccatî ||10||
jahâ hi baddhaṃ iha mâṇavehi ya[14]
jahâ ya tesiṃ tu[15] vimokkha âhite |
ahâ tahâ baṃdhavimokkha je vi*d*û
se hu muṇî aṃtakaḍe tti vucca*t*i ||11||
imaṃmi[16] loe parato[17] ya dosu vi
na vijja*t*î baṃdhaṇăṃ jassa[18] kiṃci vi |
se hu nirâlaṃbaṇe appatiṭṭhite
kalaṃkalîbhâvapahaṃ vimuccai ||12||

tti bemi.

vimuttî samattâ.

solasamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

cautthâ cûlâ.

[9] B pari°. [10] B vae. [11] B visujjhatî. [12] B eya. [13] The metre will be correct if we read ah' evam eṇaṃ parijâṇa paṃḍie. [14] AC °hiṃ om. ya, B yâ. [15] B bhu. [16] B ime ya. [17] B paraye. [18] B tassa.





